

AN APPLICATION OF OPTIMAL CONTROL
METHODS TO AGRICULTURAL POLICY
ANALYSIS AND FORMULATION

By

GREGG L. PARVIN
|
Bachelor of Science
Arkansas Tech University
Russellville, Arkansas
1974

Master of Science
University of Arkansas
Fayetteville, Arkansas
1977

Submitted to the Faculty of the
Graduate College of the
Oklahoma State University
in partial fulfillment of
the requirements for
the Degree of
DOCTOR OF PHILOSOPHY
July, 1981

Thesis
1981D
P276a
cop. 2



AN APPLICATION OF OPTIMAL CONTROL
METHODS TO AGRICULTURAL POLICY
ANALYSIS AND FORMULATION

Thesis Approved:

Dayll E. Ray

Paul D. Hammer

J. Bruce Tolks

W. H. Kelley

Norman N. Neuhom

Dean of the Graduate College

1099219

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

I wish to express my sincere appreciation to Dr. Daryll E. Ray, my adviser, for his guidance, encouragement and helpful comments in conducting the study and preparing this thesis. It has been my privilege to work with Dr. Ray for three years, as his research associate in the development of the National Agricultural Policy Simulator Simultaneous Version (POLYSIM), as his student, and as his advisee for this study. Appreciation is also expressed to, Dr. Leo V. Blakely, Dr. Leroy Folks, and Dr. Paul D. Hummer, members of my graduate committee, for their constructive criticism and comments during the preparation of this thesis. I am indebted to Dr. James S. Plaxico, former Head of the Department of Agricultural Economics, and to Dr. James E. Osborn, Head of the Department of Agricultural Economics, and to the Agricultural Economics Department for arranging financial assistance during my graduate program. The ESCS, USDA funded a portion of the research for the development of the National Agricultural Policy Simulator, under research agreement No. 12-17-03-8-1047-X. The Oklahoma State University Agricultural Experiment Station provided the remainder of the funding for developing the simulator and all funding for adapting the model to include optimal

control features, under Hatch Project No. 1612.

I thank Mrs. Carolyn W. Early for her invaluable time spent typing the final draft of this thesis. I must also thank Dr. Bernard L. Sanders, Mr. Richard H. Weaver, and Farmland Industries, Inc., my employer, for their support in completing the final draft.

I am especially grateful to my parents, Mr. and Mrs. Charles E. Parvin, for their encouragement and continued support of my entire education. Finally, I wish to thank my wife, Suzy, to whom this thesis is dedicated, for her encouragement and sacrifices, without which this thesis would not have been possible.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

| Chapter | Page |
|--|------|
| I. INTRODUCTION..... | 1 |
| The Problem | 1 |
| Objectives..... | 3 |
| Organization of Remainder of Thesis..... | 4 |
| II. METHODOLOGY..... | 5 |
| Some Basic Concepts of Control Methods..... | 6 |
| The System or Process to be Controlled..... | 6 |
| Performance Measurement..... | 9 |
| Optimization Approach and Choice of Optimization Technique..... | 14 |
| A Development of Basic Concepts of Control Methods in Relation to the United States Agricultural Sector..... | 16 |
| Modifications Made to the National Agricul- tural Policy Simulator (POLYSIM)..... | 27 |
| Program Participation..... | 27 |
| Computer Programming..... | 31 |
| III. A DESCRIPTION OF THE NATIONAL AGRICULTURAL POLICY SIMULATOR (POLYSIM) SIMULTANEOUS VERSION..... | 34 |
| Overview of the Model..... | 34 |
| Livestock Production, Consumption and Prices..... | 40 |
| Production, Consumption and Farm-Level Prices..... | 40 |
| Retail Animal Product Prices..... | 41 |
| Aggregate Measures of the Livestock Sector..... | 43 |
| Crop Production, Supply, Utilization and Prices..... | 45 |
| Harvested Acreage..... | 45 |
| Acreage Restrictions..... | 47 |
| Yield Per Harvested Acre..... | 49 |
| Production and Supply..... | 50 |
| Crop Variable Production Expense..... | 52 |
| Crop Utilization and Prices..... | 53 |

| Chapter | Page |
|--|------|
| General Structure of Demand | |
| Equations..... | 55 |
| General Structure of Price | |
| Equations..... | 57 |
| Crop Demand and Price Sectors..... | 60 |
| Soybean and Soybean Meal..... | 60 |
| Feed Grains and Wheat..... | 63 |
| Cotton..... | 67 |
| Government Stock Programs..... | 67 |
| Farmer-Held Reserve..... | 67 |
| Non-Recourse CCC Loans..... | 72 |
| Indices of Crop Prices Received... | 73 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate..... | 73 |
| Measures of Farm Income and Production | |
| Expenses..... | 74 |
| Measures of Farm Income..... | 74 |
| Crop Cash Receipts..... | 77 |
| Livestock Cash Receipts..... | 79 |
| Realized Non-Money Income..... | 80 |
| Government Farm Payments..... | 81 |
| Diversion Payments..... | 81 |
| Deficiency Payments..... | 81 |
| Storage Payments..... | 82 |
| Measures of Farm Production Expenses..... | 83 |
| IV. RESULTS OF APPLICATIONS OF DIFFERENT PARAMETER- IZATION OF THE QUADRATIC OBJECTIVE FUNCTION TO AGRICULTURAL POLICY ANALYSIS AND FORMULATION..... | 87 |
| Data Requirements..... | 88 |
| Considerations of Agricultural Policy Analysis and Formulation with Control Methods..... | 89 |
| Results of Application of Different Para- meterization of Objective Function to Agricultural Policy Analysis and Formulation..... | 94 |
| Free Choice Application..... | 94 |
| 0, 30, 50, 70, and 10 Applications..... | 105 |
| V. SUMMARY AND CONCLUSIONS..... | 130 |
| Summary..... | 130 |
| Problem Statement..... | 130 |
| Objectives..... | 131 |
| Methodology..... | 132 |
| Results..... | 133 |
| Limitations and Suggestions for Further Research..... | 136 |
| Conclusions..... | 139 |

| Chapter | Page |
|---|------|
| REFERENCES..... | 141 |
| APPENDIXES..... | 145 |
| APPENDIX A - LISTING OF COMPUTER PROGRAMMING ADDED TO POLYSIM FOR CONTROL APPLICATION..... | 146 |
| APPENDIX B - DESCRIPTION OF GAUSS-SEIDEL ITERATIVE TECHNIQUE..... | 171 |
| APPENDIX C - OPTIMAL CONTROL VARIABLE VALUES AND SELECTED ENDOGENOUS VARIABLE VALUES FOR 0, 30, 50, 70, AND 100 APPLICATIONS..... | 180 |

LIST OF TABLES

| Table | Page |
|--|------|
| I. Projected and Target Levels of Net Farm Income, 1980-83..... | 18 |
| II. Upper and Lower Boundary Constraints for Target Prices of Corn, Wheat and Cotton, 1980-83..... | 23 |
| III. Upper and Lower Boundary Constraints for Loan Rates of Corn, Wheat and Cotton, 1980-83..... | 23 |
| IV. Upper and Lower Boundary Constraints for Set- aside Rates of Corn, Wheat and Cotton, 1980-83..... | 24 |
| V. Predetermined Values of National Program Acreage, Administrative Yields, and Stock Release Prices, 1980-83..... | 26 |
| VI. Retail-Level Livestock Price Flexibility Matrix..... | 42 |
| VII. Direct and Cross Acreage Elasticities..... | 46 |
| VIII. Yield Elasticities..... | 51 |
| IX. Variable Cost of Production Elasticities..... | 54 |
| X. Own Price Flexibility Schedules for Feed Grains, Wheat, Soybeans and Cotton..... | 58 |
| XI. Soybean and Soybean Meal Demand Elasticities.... | 62 |
| XII. Feed Grains and Wheat Demand Elasticities..... | 66 |
| XIII. Example Feed Grain and Wheat Release, Call and CCC Sales Price..... | 69 |
| XIV. An Accounting Income and Expense Statement Type Format of Farm Income and Expenses Computed by POLYSIM..... | 75 |
| XV. Marketing Proportions and Crop Year Conversion Weights Used by POLYSIM..... | 78 |

| Table | Page |
|---|------|
| XVI. Target Level, Simulated Level, and Source of Increase in Net Farm Income for Free Choice Application, 1980-83..... | 95 |
| XVII. Optimal Values of Control Variables and Selected Endogenous Variables for Free Choice Application, 1980-83..... | 96 |
| XVIII. Historical Values of Control Variables for 1976-79..... | 99 |
| XIX. Increase in Net Farm Income by Gross Source for Free Choice Application, 1980-83..... | 103 |
| XX. Increase in Net Farm Income by Net Source for Free Choice Application, 1980-83..... | 105 |
| XXI. Simulated Net Farm Income and Percent Error in Achieving Target Net Farm Income for 0, 30, 50, 70, and 100 Applications, 1980-83..... | 109 |
| XXII. Optimal Target Prices of Corn, Wheat and Cotton for 30, 50, 70 Applications, 1980-83..... | 111 |
| XXIII. Optimal Set-Aside Rates of Corn, Wheat and Cotton, Simulated Effective Set-Aside Rates of Corn Wheat and Cotton and Reduction in Production From Baseline of Feed Grains in Aggregate Wheat and Cotton for the 0, 30, 50, 70, 100 Applications, 1980-83..... | 112 |
| XXIV. Simulated Crop Prices, Livestock Prices, and Ending Carry-out of Feed Grains in Aggregate, Wheat and Cotton for 0, 30, 50, 70, and 100 Applications, 1980-83..... | 115 |
| XXV. Simulated Set-Aside Payment Rate of Corn, Wheat and Cotton for 0, 30, 50, 70, and 100 Applications, 1980-83..... | 120 |
| XXVI. Relative Composition and Distribution of Government Payments for 30, 50, 70, and 100 Applications, 1980-83..... | 122 |
| XXVII. Optimal Loan Rates of Corn, Wheat and Cotton for 0, 30, 50, 70, and 100 Applications..... | 124 |
| XXVIII. Relative Contribution to Increase in Net Farm Income by Net Source for 0, 30, 50, 70, and 100 Application, 1980-83..... | 126 |

| Table | Page |
|--|------|
| XXIX. Simulated Retail Meat Prices for 0, 30, 50, 70 and 100 Applications, 1980-83..... | 129 |
| XXX. Optimal Values of Control Variables and Selected Endogenous Variables for for 0 Application, 1980-83..... | 181 |
| XXXI. Optimal Values of Control Variables and Selected Endogenous Variables for for 30 Application, 1980-83..... | 183 |
| XXXII. Optimal Values of Control Variables and Selected Endogenous Variables for for 50 Application, 1980-83..... | 186 |
| XXXIII. Optimal Values of Control Variables and Selected Endogenous Variables for for 70 Application, 1980-83..... | 189 |
| XXXIV. Optimal Values of Control Variables and Selected Endogenous Variables for for 100 Application, 1980-83..... | 192 |

LIST OF FIGURES

| Figure | Page |
|---|------|
| 1. Policy Possibility Frontier..... | 20 |
| 2. Flow of Fortran IV Computer Program for Control Application of POLYSIM..... | 32 |
| 3. Flow of POLYSIM..... | 39 |
| 4. Flow of Soybean and Soybean Meal Sector..... | 61 |
| 5. Flow of Feed Grains and Wheat Sector..... | 64 |
| 6. Flow of Effects of A Change in Corn Set Set-Aside Rate..... | 92 |
| 7. Simultaneity Flow of Soybean and Soybean Meal Sector..... | 176 |
| 8. Simultaneity Flow of Feed Grain and Wheat Sector.. | 177 |
| 9. Simultaneity Flow of Cotton Sector..... | 178 |

CHAPTER I

INTRODUCTION

The Problem

Consumers of agricultural commodities or products, agricultural producers and taxpayers view the United States agricultural sector from different perspectives and use different criterion or goal structures to gauge its performance. These goal structures tend to be conflicting. Consumer groups prefer low food costs. Farm groups want adequate levels of income from the products they produce. Taxpayers are, of course, a subset of both consumer and farm groups, but the vast majority of taxpayers are consumers. The preference of taxpayers are for low Federal outlays on Government farm programs. The agricultural policy decision maker must decide upon agricultural policy which considers the various, and, in general, conflicting goals of society.

Historically, agricultural policy makers have used three types of farm programs to attempt to alleviate the problem of low farm income and other problems facing agricultural producers. These farm programs are direct payments to farmers, price supports, and production or supply control. Direct payment programs are exemplified by the

deficiency payment program of the 1977 Food and Agriculture Act which are based upon target prices. Direct payment programs can be very effective in raising farm income, but they can also be associated with high treasury costs or Federal outlays. Price support programs effectively set a minimum price which agricultural producers receive for their products. Prices are supported by the Federal Government by either non-recourse loans, which the farmer can turn his production over to the Federal Government as full payment for the loan, or through direct purchases of excess supplies. Either method can result in large stocks of agricultural commodities. Supply or production control programs may have relatively low treasury costs, yet may incur other social costs in the form of increased consumer food costs. These farm programs like price support programs reflect the use of the low price elasticity of demand of agricultural commodities in increasing farm income. A review of the success and failure of all these types of farm program may be found in Tweeten (1970).

Over the last decade, control theory has emerged from relative obscurity in agricultural economics to become a highly acclaimed theoretical construct which provides a conceptual framework for developing what could be called a general theory of policy formulation and analysis. Burt (1969) was one of the first agricultural economists to recognize the potential usefulness of control theory in developing temporal agricultural policy. The use of control theory

as a comprehensive integrative device or framework for a general theory of policy development and analysis can be attributed to Rausser (1978).

However, one significant use of control theory has been largely ignored in past studies of policy formulation and analysis with control methods. This is the potential ability of control methods to facilitate the development of a consensus when the preferences or desires of policy makers vary.

Objectives

The general objective of this thesis was to demonstrate that control theory can be used to generate economic intelligence in regard to agricultural policy formulation and analysis. Specific objectives were 1) to develop a performance measure which reflects alternative agricultural policy formulations which can occur as the preferences of agricultural policy decision makers vary for obtaining specified goals for annual net farm income and 2) to indicate the sets of agricultural policies that are consistent with the alternative preferences of decision makers for a given economic environment for agriculture. The objectives of this thesis were accomplished by adapting control theory methods to an economic model which simulates the United States agricultural sector. The economic model used was the National Agricultural Policy Simulator Simultaneous Version (POLYSIM).

Organization of the Remainder of Thesis

The remaining four chapters of this thesis are organized in the following fashion. The next chapter contains basic concepts of control methods and develops these concepts in relation to the United States agricultural sector. The third chapter contains a detailed description of the POLYSIM model which was used in this thesis. Chapter IV contains results for selected performance measures from which agricultural policy was formulated and analyzed. Summary and conclusions are presented in the last chapter.

CHAPTER II

METHODOLOGY

Optimal control methods can be classified in many ways. The most common categorizations of control methods are deterministic, stochastic and adaptive. The control method used in this study can be classified as deterministic. Stochastic and adaptive control methods have dealt primarily with gaining knowledge of and the summarization of stochastic elements which can enter the system or process being controlled. Information gained about the stochastic elements of the system or process is used in a summary fashion to develop control policies. The summarization used is mathematical expectation. The successful application of stochastic and adaptive control methods requires the ability to mesh mathematical expectation and optimization techniques by which control policies are formulated. Existing stochastic and adaptive control methods require the ability to differentiate performance variables with respect to all control variables (performance variables and control variables are discussed in the following sections of this chapter). This requirement is not fulfilled for all performance variables of interest from the United States agricultural sector. Thus, the control method selected to be used in

this thesis was of the deterministic type that allows for the formulation of control problems which do not meet the requirement of differentiability.

Some Basic Concepts of Control Methods

In general, the objective of control methods is to determine the levels of control variables that cause a particular system (or process) to satisfy a given set of boundary constraints and at the same time cause a given performance measure to be at a maximum (or minimum) (Jacobs, 1975; Kirk, 1970; Sage, 1968). The above definition not only defines the objective of control methods, but also suggests important issues a researcher must consider when applying control methods to policy formulation and analysis problems. These issues, which include the mathematical description of system or process to be controlled, performance measurement, and selection of the appropriate optimization method to determine the optimal control path, are discussed in the following sections of this chapter.

The System or Process to be Controlled

One of the basic issues a researcher must consider in a control situation is the mathematical description of the system or process to be controlled. In the case of economic systems, the system or process might be expressed as

$$Y_{it} = f_i(Y_t, Y_{t-1}, C_t, X_t) \quad (1)$$

where Y_{it} is the i th element in the vector Y_t which defines

all endogenous or state variables in the system for time period t , Y_{t-1} is the vector Y_t lagged one time period. C_t is the vector of control variables or policy instruments which can be controlled or manipulated by Government authorities. Control variables can be thought of as a subset of all exogenous variables defined in the system. The vector X_t defines the remaining exogenous variables in the system which are not subject to control. This representation of an economic system allows for simultaneity among endogenous variables and the consideration of lagged response. This formulation of economic system has been suggested and used in control studies by Chow (1976).

The breadth of the model of the economic system or process implicitly determines the scope of the control problem that can be considered. As the model of the system becomes larger and considers more economic relationships, the more encompassing the control problem can be formulated. Past applications of control methods to agriculture policy analysis and formulation illustrate this point. Studies by Freebairn and Rausser (1974) and Rausser and Freebairn (1974) are examples of control problem formulations which used small economic models and had somewhat limited results since they considered only a specific agricultural commodity and did not consider interactions with other agricultural commodities. Arzac and Wilkinsons' (1977) study on the stabilization of the United States feed grain and livestock market represents a more comprehensive formulation of an

agricultural control problem, yet precluded analysis of the effects of feed grain and livestock policy upon other agricultural commodities and also precluded the analysis of converse relationships. Richardsons' (1977) study was the first application of control methods to agricultural policy formulation and analysis which allowed for many interrelationships among agricultural commodities. Feed grain as well as food grain and fiber policies were determined which accounted for supply and demand interactions among major agricultural commodities.

The model of the system or process also implicitly defines the control variables or policy instruments by which policy can be determined. For a policy instrument to be used as a control variable in policy formulation and analysis with control methods, the policy instrument must be defined in the model. Garbade (1976) also suggested prerequisites for control variables selection from the set of policy instruments defined in the system. The first prerequisite relates to the ability of selected control variables to effect performance measures. If the performance of the system is to be measured by effecting the value of a particular endogenous variable and no control variables are included which affect this endogenous variable, then the ability of control methods to formulate policy will be nullified. The second requisite suggested by Garbade (1976) relates to the uniqueness of effect that a particular control variable has upon endogenous variables. The effects

of control variables should be distinguishable. If the control problem has been formulated with redundant control variables, the problem should be reformulated to eliminate redundancies.

Performance Measurement

Another issue the researcher must consider in a control situation is the relationship which defines how the performance of the system is to be measured. The performance measure is usually termed the objective or criterion function and can be denoted as

$$W = f (Y_p) \quad (2)$$

where Y_p defines a vector which contains a subset of the variables defined in Y where Y is defined as

$$Y = (Y_1, \dots, Y_T) \quad (3)$$

and T represents the length of the control period or planning horizon. The elements defined in the vector Y_p are usually termed the performance variables.

At least two other issues must be confronted in the development of an objective function given a particular mathematical form.¹ These are which endogenous or state variables defined in Y should be included in Y_p and values to

¹An infinite number of different mathematical forms of an objective function can be constructed. However, as in the case of past control studies and this control study a particular mathematical form will be assumed. Emphasis in this study is placed on using the given or assumed mathematical form of the objective function in developing alternative control paths which reflect different decision maker preferences.

be assigned to parameters defined in the objective function which reflect the preferences of decision makers. The process of public policy decision making subscribed to here is as presented by Rothenberg (1961) and others. Decision making is viewed as bargaining process among centralized decision makers and other individuals such as special interest groups. Performance variables included in an objective function must relate to what decision makers view as relevant measures of the welfare of the individuals they represent.

Welfare measurements which have been proposed as performance variables in control studies include both direct measures of consumer and producer surplus and indirect measures such as interest rates, unemployment rates, and measures of either expenditures for or income accruing from commodities included in the economic system. The use of the area above the supply curve and below the demand curve as a performance variable in agricultural control studies was first proposed by Burt (1969). Along with the technical problems associated with using consumer and producer surplus as a measure of welfare, these types of welfare measures may be difficult to understand and relate to in the task of decision making (Richardson and Ray, 1980). Decision makers may be more interested in indirect performance variables. Examples of indirect performance variables which have been used in agricultural control studies are consumer food expenditures, farm income, and federal outlays on agricul-

culture (Richardson, 1978; Rausser and Freebairn, 1974).

In the context of centralized agricultural policy decision making, the main participants become the President and his cabinet, the legislative branch and possibly special interest groups. The selection of parameter values of an objective function, given the mathematical form, reflects the preferences of decision makers. In past control studies the most commonly used mathematical form of the objective function has expressed the objective or criterion function as a quadratic in the performance variables (Chow, 1975 and 1976, Holbrook, 1975; Rausser and Freebairn, 1975; Azzac and Wilkinson, 1977; and others). Two basic forms of the quadratic objective function, which have been used in past control studies are

$$W = \sum_{t=1}^T \sum_{i=1}^P \text{Hit} * ((Y_{it} - A_{it}) ** 2) \quad (4)$$

and

$$W = \sum_{t=1}^T \sum_{i=1}^P \text{kit} * Y_{it} - \sum_{t=1}^T \sum_{i=1}^P \text{Kit} * Y_{it} ** 2 \quad (5)$$

where Y_{it} is as defined in (3) above and A_{it} , Hit , kit , and Kit are parameters or weights associated with performance variables in their respective equations. The parameters A_{it} have also been termed the target values of Y_{it} (Chow, 1975).

As can be seen in (5) and especially (4), the parameters in these equations reflect the preferences of decision makers.² In the context of centralized decision making,

²As an explanation consider the situation of $P=2$; that

Rausser and Freebairn (1974) have suggested that the objective function, or in their terminology the policy preference relation, should formalize preferences with assumptions about the marginal policy preference relation of the decision maker and the marginal rate of substitution between performance variables in the policy preference relation. To consider this formalization, let (5) represent the policy preference relation with the simplifying assumption that the control period is for only one year and the parameters of (5) do not vary over time. This objective function might then be rewritten as

$$W = \sum_{i=1}^P k_i Y_i - K_i Y_i^2 \quad (6)$$

First order conditions for the maximization of (6) require that

$$W_i = k_i - 2K_i Y_i = 0 \quad (7)$$

or

$$Y_i = k_i / 2K_i \quad (8)$$

for all i , where W_i denotes the partial derivative of W with respect to Y_i . Denote the optimum value of Y_i as given by (8) as A_i . By substituting A_i into (6), the policy preference relation can be rewritten as

$$W = \sum_{i=1}^P k_i^2 / 4K_i - \sum_{i=1}^P K_i (Y_i - A_i)^2 \quad (9)$$

is, two performance variables. If $H1t$ is greater than $H2t$, the decision maker a higher desire to obtain the target value of $Y1t$ than $Y2t$.

The utility maximizing value of (6) must also satisfy the fact that the marginal rate of substitution between any two performance variables must also equal the ratio of the marginal policy preference relation for the same two performance variables which are derived from (9) and defined as ratios of expressions such as

$$W_i = -2K_i*(Y_i - A_i) \quad (10)$$

for all i . Rausser and Freebairn (1974) argue that for given values of the ratios of W_i and W_j as defined by (10), A_i , and base comparison points of Y_i values for the parameters k_i and K_i can be determined from (8) and (10).

This approach to developing an objective function is methodologically between an approach suggested by Bray (1974) and arbitrary weighting schemes. Bray (1974) suggests indepth interviewing of decision makers to determine parameter values objective functions which reflect intensity of preferences. Arbitrary weighting schemes occur when the researcher conducting the control study assumes values for parameters such as H_i , k_i and K_i in the above discussion. The use of arbitrary weighting schemes in an objective function does not necessarily suggest poor methodology (Rausser and Freebairn, 1974). If the arbitrary weighting is made explicit, individuals and or decision makers with perhaps other desires may readily evaluate these assumptions. From this standpoint the decision maker(s) might conceptualize what their policy prescriptions should be if their preferences differ from those assumed.

The consideration of possible ranges in preferences of decision makers suggests that a set of objective functions or policy preference relations. These different policy preference relations could reflect extreme viewpoints of decision makers as well as intermediate viewpoints. By indicating the policies developed by using different policy preference relations, a contribution to consensus public decision making might be obtained.

Optimization Approach and Choice of Optimization Technique

A third basic issue the researcher must consider in a control situation is that performance of the system can be altered or changed by movements in values of control or instrument variables. This issue or component a control situation is implied by the inclusion of the optimization statement in the earlier definition of the objective of control methods.

The approach to the optimization problem in a control situation and the choice of optimization technique to solve this problem is constrained by the mathematical and dynamic form of the objective function and the mathematical form of the system. If the objective function is of a form such that the multiperiod control problem is separable in time, then two basic approaches to the optimization problem can be used. These are dynamic programming and simultaneous optimization.

The use of dynamic programming allows an optimization problem to be solved by stages which will reduce the multi-period control optimization problem to a sequence of optimization problems (Chow, 1975). Dynamic programming has been used by many authors of optimal control studies such as Chow (1975) and (1976), Freebairn and Rausser (1975), Arzac and Wilkinson (1977).

Simultaneous optimization approaches determine objective function optimizing values for all control variables for all time periods in the control period at once. Examples the use of this approach are Holbrook (1975) and Richardson (1978).

Two basic types of optimization techniques have been used in past control studies. These are gradient methods and direct search methods. The use of gradient methods require the ability to differentiate selected performance variables with respect to all control variables. This requisite, as mentioned earlier, is not guaranteed for the performance variables used in this thesis. Thus, a direct search method the Box Complex which does not require differentiability was used.

The Box Complex is a well documented and accepted direct search optimization technique (Swan, 1974). It was used for the purpose of the optimization problem in this control study as a simultaneous optimization approach. The computer programming of this optimization technique was based upon the work of Kuester and Mize (1973) and Richard-

son (1978). For a detailed description of the Box Complex procedure consult either Box (1965) or Richardson and Ray (1979). For more detailed information on types of optimization techniques which might be suitable to control optimization problems consult Farrell, McCall and Russell (1972) and Fair (1974).

A Development of Basic Concepts of Control
Theory in Relation to the United States
Agricultural Sector

As stated earlier one of the basic components of a control situation is the system or process to be controlled. The model of the system or process to be controlled in this control study was the National Agricultural Policy Simulator Simultaneous Version (POLYSIM). A detailed description of this economic model is presented in the next chapter.

Increases in net farm income can occur from two sources which are increases in market income from the sale of agricultural commodities and/or increases in Government payments. As a reflection of alternative preferences of decision makers, a set of control problems are formulated in this study that allow varying proportions of target net farm income increases to come from Government payments with the remainder coming from the market place. The specification of the objective function in each control problem or application would reflect different preferences as to the source of increase in net farm income. Two applications reflected

extremums of preference: one where all the increase in net farm income came from the market place and one where all the increase in net farm income came from Government payments. The remaining applications reflect preferences that net farm income should come partly from Government payments and partly from the market place.

As stated above, the quadratic objective function of the form given by (4) was chosen for this study. Given this mathematical form and that performance variables are net farm income and the Government payments, the objective function can be formally expressed as

$$W = \sum_{t=1}^T (H1t*(Y1t-A1t)**2+H2t*(Y2t-A2t)**2) \quad (11)$$

where $Y1t$ represents net farm income, $Y2t$ represents Government payments, $A1t$ and $A2t$ are the target values of $Y1t$ and $Y2t$, respectively, and $H1t$ and $H2t$ are the weights associated with $Y1t$ and $Y2t$, respectively.³

The values of the parameters $H1t$ and $H2t$ were chosen to be 1.0 and 50.0, respectively, for all control periods. The unit values for $H1t$ were chosen to allow equal weighting in obtaining the target levels of net farm income for all control periods. The larger values of $H2t$ were chosen to insure that the exact levels of Government payments were

³By including Government payments and net farm income in the objective function, market income was implicitly included; that is, in achieving the target level of Government payments the target level of market income was also achieved since market income and Government payments sum to equal net farm income.

obtained. The target levels of net farm income along with the baseline levels of net farm income which were projected by the system to be controlled (POLYSIM) under conditions of no change in current farm policy for the control period (1980-1983), are given in Table I. The target levels of net farm income reflect the assumption of a 13 percentage point increase in the consumer price index for 1980 and a 9 percentage point increase in the consumer price index for 1981, 1982 1983. The different applications of (11) were conducted by changing the parameters A2t to allow differing target levels of Government payments. Thus, (11) was used as the objective function for this study with H1t, H2t, and A1t held constant over all applications and the level of Government payments (A2t) allowed to vary.

TABLE I
PROJECTED AND TARGET LEVELS OF
OF NET FARM INCOME, 1980-83

| Year | Projected | Target |
|------|---------------------------------|--------|
| | billions of dollars | |
| 1980 | 24.40 | 31.6 |
| 1981 | 23.10 | 32.9 |
| 1982 | 21.70 | 34.2 |
| 1983 | 19.40 | 35.4 |

Multiple applications of the same quadratic objective function can be viewed as tracing out a member of the family of curves that Rausser and Freebairn (1974) have termed the policy possibility frontiers. Ideally we would like to determine the set of policy instruments levels that will achieve the desired point on the policy frontier. But, to know the point one would have to know the tangency of the social (or policy) welfare function with the policy possibility frontier. An alternative is optimizing the system for several points on the policy possibility frontier and let the policy maker reveal his perception of the tangency of the welfare function by the solution and corresponding policy instruments he selects.

The policy possibility frontier implied by the minimization of the objective function in (11) for alternative values of A_2t is conceptualized graphically in Figure 1. The distance $E-0$ or $A-0$ when added to the projected level of net farm income will equal the target level of net farm income. The two extremes in policy formulation are represented by points A and E on Figure 1. Point A represents a policy formulation which generates all the increase in net farm income for a given control period from market sources of net farm income. The distance $A-0$ when added to the projected level of net farm income for the control period will yield the target level of net farm income. Point E represents the polar extreme. In this situation all the increase in net farm income must originate from Government

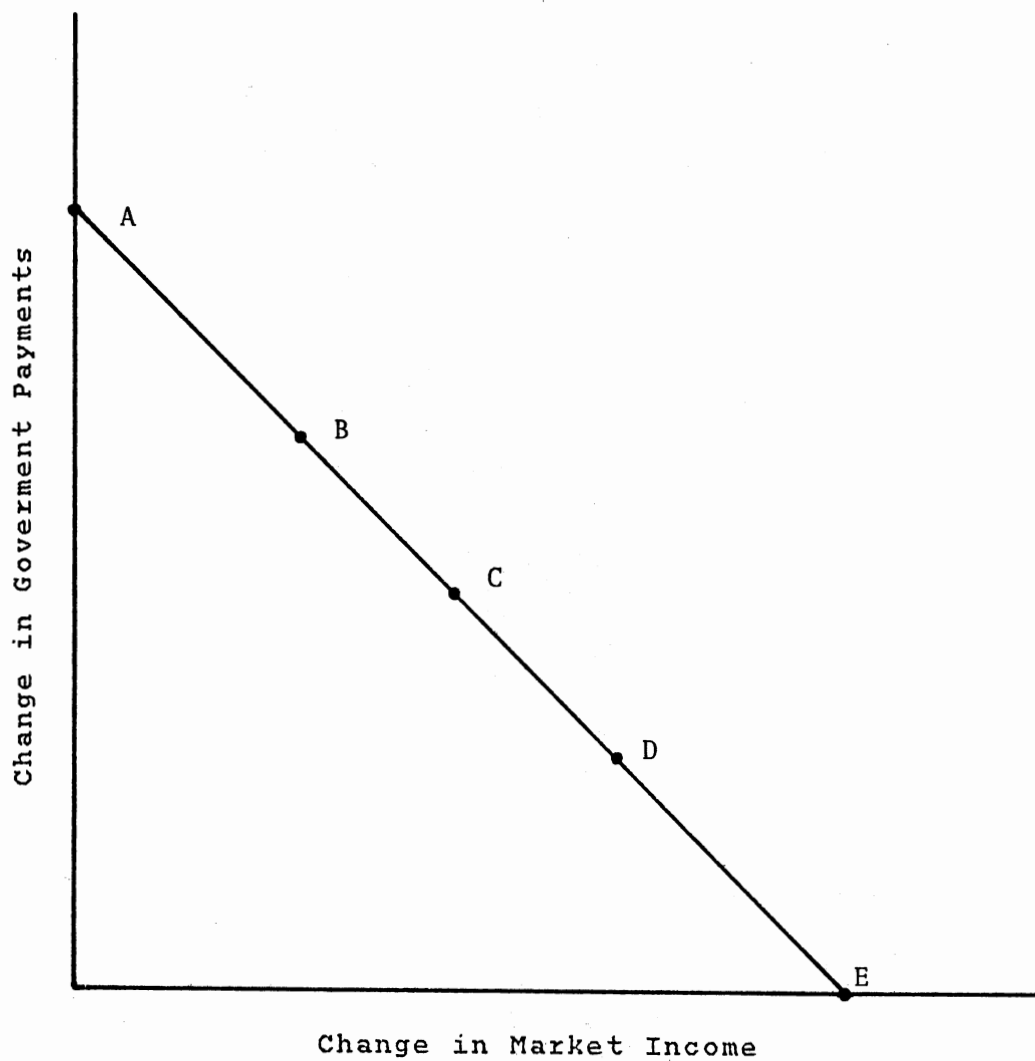


Figure 1. Policy Possibility Frontier

payments. Point C represents a policy formulation exactly between the extremums. In this application one-half the increase in net farm income would come from increases in market income and one half would come from Government payments. Point D represents the opposite of Point B, in this application of the objective function a larger proportion of the increase in net farm income must come from Government payments, yet some of the increase in net farm income must still originate from the market place. The exact percentages used in this thesis are 70 percent from Government payments and 30 percent from the market place.

In addition to the applications of the objective function described above, another application of the objective function allowed the selection of any combination of changes in market income and Government payments which obtains the target levels of net farm income. This application of the objective function in later sections of this thesis will be referred to as the free choice application. The results of of all six applications are presented in Chapter IV.

Control variable selections assumed continuation of present farm programs. It was assumed that a deficiency payment program based upon target prices was in effect for corn, grain sorghum, barley, wheat and cotton. Set-aside and stock programs were assumed for these crops with a stock program also available for oats and soybeans. For feed grains and wheat the farmer-held reserve program, as provided for in the 1977 Food and Agriculture Act was assumed.

For cotton and soybeans a Commodity Credit Corporation program which supports market price at loan rates was assumed. It was further assumed that if a set-aside program is in effect farmers must participate in the set-aside program to be eligible for income support (deficiency payment) and stock programs (farmer-held reserve and CCC).

The control variables or policy instruments used in this study were the target price, loan rate, and set-aside rate of corn, wheat and cotton. Changes in target prices in conjunction with a deficiency payment program reflect changes in income support payments to farmers. The formula by which deficiency payments are computed under the provisions of the 1977 Food and Agriculture Act is explained in detail in Chapter III. Table II contains the upper and lower boundary constraints of these control variables.

Loan rates have, historically, been used as price support levels for agricultural crops. Price supports have set minimums on prices which farmers receive for their crops via Commodity Credit Corporation non-recourse loan programs. Loan rates are also important in stock programs. These policy instruments are used to determine prices at which farmers can market grains in the farmer-held reserves and also the market prices at which Commodity Credit Corporation stocks can be marketed. Table III contains the upper and lower boundary constraints of these control variables.

Changes in set-aside rates reflect potential reduction or increases in crop production. Changes in set-aside rates

TABLE II
UPPER AND LOWER BOUNDARY CONSTRAINTS FOR TARGET
PRICES OF CORN, WHEAT AND COTTON, 1980-83

| Year | Corn | | Wheat | | Cotton | |
|------|-----------------------|-------|-------|-------|--------|-------|
| | Lower | Upper | Lower | Upper | Lower | Upper |
| | \$/bushel | | | | | |
| 1980 | 2.10 | 3.97 | 3.00 | 5.72 | .52 | 0.94 |
| 1981 | 2.10 | 4.46 | 3.00 | 6.37 | .52 | 1.04 |
| 1982 | 2.10 | 4.92 | 3.00 | 7.11 | .52 | 1.12 |
| 1983 | 2.10 | 5.26 | 3.00 | 7.57 | .52 | 1.18 |

Source: Lower boundaries are from the 1977 Food and Agriculture Act. Upper boundaries represent 1980 parity prices of the respective crop adjusted by projected increases in variable cost of production.

TABLE III
UPPER AND LOWER BOUNDARY CONSTRAINTS FOR LOAN
RATES OF CORN, WHEAT AND COTTON, 1980-83

| Year | Corn | | Wheat | | Cotton | |
|------|-----------------------|-------|-------|-------|--------|-------|
| | Lower | Upper | Lower | Upper | Lower | Upper |
| | \$/bushel | | | | | |
| 1980 | 1.75 | 3.57 | 2.00 | 4.04 | 0.37 | 0.81 |
| 1981 | 1.75 | 4.01 | 2.00 | 4.46 | 0.37 | 0.89 |
| 1982 | 1.75 | 4.43 | 2.00 | 4.98 | 0.37 | 0.96 |
| 1983 | 1.75 | 4.73 | 2.00 | 5.30 | 0.37 | 1.01 |

could reflect multiple policy goals, the one emphasized here is their effect upon the market prices of agricultural products through changes in production. Table IV contains the upper and lower boundary constraints of these control variables.

TABLE IV

UPPER AND LOWER BOUNDARY CONSTRAINTS FOR SET-ASIDE
RATES OF CORN, WHEAT AND COTTON, 1980-83

| Year | Corn | | Wheat | | Cotton | |
|------|--|-------|-------|-------|--------|-------|
| | Lower | Upper | Lower | Upper | Lower | Upper |
| | percent of harvested acreage | | | | | |
| 1980 | 0.0 | 70.0 | 0.0 | 70.0 | 0.0 | 70.0 |
| 1981 | 0.0 | 70.0 | 0.0 | 70.0 | 0.0 | 70.0 |
| 1982 | 0.0 | 70.0 | 0.0 | 70.0 | 0.0 | 70.0 |
| 1983 | 0.0 | 70.0 | 0.0 | 70.0 | 0.0 | 70.0 |

In addition to the control variables described above the target prices, loan rates, and set-aside rates for grain sorghum and barley and the loan rate for oats were computed based upon their historical relationship to corn variables. During the period 1977-1980, the target price of sorghum averaged 108.75 percent of corn target price and barley

averaged 97.75 percent of corn target price. These percentages of corn target prices were used in computing sorghum and barley target prices. During the period 1977-1980 the loan rates of barley, grain sorghum, and oats were administratively set based upon the provisions of the 1977 Food and Agriculture Act. This legislation requires that the loan rate of barley, grain sorghum and oats be determined based upon their feeding values in relation to corn. During this time period grain sorghum loan rate was set at exactly 95.0 percent of corn loan rate, barley loan rate was set at 81.5 percent of corn loan rate and oats loan rate was set at 51.5 percent. The same relationships were used in this thesis. The set-aside rates of barley and grain sorghum were also assumed to be equal to corn set-aside rate.

The National Agricultural Policy Simulator (POLYSIM) contains policy instruments other than those described above which were not subject to control in this study. These are national program acreages, administrative yields, release and call prices on grains in the farmer-held reserve and release prices for Government-owned stocks. The values of the policy instrument used for the control period of the study are given in Table V.

TABLE V

PREDETERMINED VALUES OF NATIONAL PROGRAM ACREAGE, ADMINISTRATIVE YIELDS, AND STOCK RELEASE PRICES, 1980-1983

| Variable and Crop | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|--|----------------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| National Program Acreage | | | | | |
| Corn | M. acres | 70.5 | 27.0 | 74.0 | 5.0 |
| Wheat | M. acres | 65.0 | 66.5 | 65.8 | 65.4 |
| Cotton | M. acres | 10.3 | 10.0 | 10.0 | 10.0 |
| Grain Sorghum | M. acres | 13.5 | 14.1 | 14.0 | 14.4 |
| Barley | M. acres | 7.3 | 7.5 | 7.5 | 7.7 |
| Administrative Yields | | | | | |
| Corn | bu./acre | 101.1 | 100.0 | 99.0 | 98.0 |
| Wheat | bu./acre | 31.0 | 32.0 | 32.0 | 32.0 |
| Cotton | bu./acre | 480.0 | 480.0 | 480.0 | 480.0 |
| Grain Sorghum | bu./acre | 55.0 | 54.5 | 54.5 | 54.5 |
| Barley | bu./acre | 44.5 | 46.0 | 46.5 | 46.5 |
| Farmer-held Reserve Release Price | | | | | |
| Corn | % of loan rate | 125.0 | 125.0 | 125.0 | 125.0 |
| Wheat | % of loan rate | 150.0 | 150.0 | 150.0 | 150.0 |
| Cotton | % of loan rate | 125.0 | 125.0 | 125.0 | 125.0 |
| Grain Sorghum | % of loan rate | 125.0 | 125.0 | 125.0 | 125.0 |
| Barley | % of loan rate | 125.0 | 125.0 | 125.0 | 125.0 |
| CCC Sales Price | | | | | |
| Corn | % of loan rate | 150.0 | 150.0 | 150.0 | 150.0 |
| Wheat | % of loan rate | 190.0 | 190.0 | 190.0 | 190.0 |
| Grain Sorghum | % of loan rate | 150.0 | 150.0 | 150.0 | 150.0 |
| Oats | % of loan rate | 150.0 | 150.0 | 150.0 | 150.0 |
| Barley | % of loan rate | 150.0 | 150.0 | 150.0 | 150.0 |

Modifications Made to the National
Agricultural Policy Simulator
(POLYSIM)

Program Participation

For any farm program such as set-aside to be effective, farmers must participate. In the past some agricultural programs have had high farmer participation while others have had low farmer participation. To estimate farmer participation rates and to ensure that adequate remuneration would be given producers for participation, a breakeven producer decision model was developed. The model is based upon the work of Burnstein (1979).

When either the policy instruments values or in the context of this study the control variable values of a farm program such as set-aside are announced, a farmer has to decide whether or not to participate in that program. The decision process on whether or not to participate can be analyzed by comparing the expected net revenue of the non-participant to that of the participant (Burnstein, 1979). The expected net revenue of the non-participant for the i th crop is total expected revenue for that crop less the expected cost of production. This can be expressed as

$$NVR_i = PRODi * MP_i - PRODi * ACY_i \quad (12)$$

where NVR_i represents the expected net revenue of the i th crop, $PRODi$ represents the expected production of the i th crop, MP_i represents the expected market price of the i th

crop, and ACY_i represents the expected average variable cost per unit of the i th crop. If announced target price is greater than expected market price, the expected net revenue for participants is assumed to be

$$\begin{aligned} NVR_i = & PRODi * MPi * (1 - Si) + (TPi - MPi) * PAFi * AYi * NPai \\ & + SPri * Si * PRODi - PRODi * ACYi * (1 - Si) \end{aligned} \quad (13)$$

and if announced target price is less than expected market price

$$\begin{aligned} NVR_i = & PRODi * MPi * (1 - Si) + SPri * Si * PRODi \\ & - PRODi * ACYi * (1 - Si) \end{aligned} \quad (14)$$

where Si represents the announced set-aside rate of crop i , TPi represents the announced target price of crop i , $PAFi$ represents the program allocation factor of crop i , AYi represents the administrative yield of crop i , $NPai$ represents the national program acreage of crop i , and $SPri$ represents the set-aside payment rate for crop i . As in past history it is assumed in this study that for a farmers to receive deficiency payments based upon target price they must participate in the set-aside program.

By equating (12) to (13) and solving for $SPri$ and then equating (12) to (14) and solving for $SPri$, the resulting expressions represent the breakeven set-aside payment rates. That is, if the announced target price is greater than market price of crop i

$$\begin{aligned} BSPri = & (Si * PRODi * (MPi - ACYi) \\ & - (TPi - MPi) * AYi * PAFi * NPai) / Si * Prodi \end{aligned} \quad (15)$$

and if announced target price is less than the expected

market price of crop i

$$BSPRi = MPi - ACYi \quad (16)$$

where BSPRi represents the breakeven set-aside payment rate of crop i.

Burnstein (1979) hypothesized that the participation rate of a set-aside program is the product of the breakeven participation rate (the participation rate if announced set-aside payment rate is equal to breakeven set-aside payment rate) and the ratio of announced to breakeven set-aside payment rate; that is,

$$APRi = BPRi*(ASPRi)/(BSPRi) \quad (17)$$

when APRi represents actual program participation rate for crop i, BPRi represents the breakeven program participation rate for crop i, and ASPRi represents the announced set-aside payment rate for crop i. Burnstein (1979) assumed that the value of BPRi was greater than one-half. This reflects the hypotheses that production costs are normally distributed around a mean value that and other program benefits are not accounted for in this type of analysis. In this study, for feed grains the assumed breakeven participation rates were 0.6 and 0.8 for wheat and cotton. If (17) is solved for ASPRi; that is,

$$ASPRi = BSPRi*(APRi/BPRi) \quad (18)$$

a level of announced set-aside payment rate could be computed which would maintain an actual or in this case desired set-aside program participation rate. The values of APRi used were 0.5 for feed grains, 0.6 for wheat, and 0.9 for

cotton. These represent an attempt to increase feed grain set-aside program participation and keep wheat and cotton set-aside program participation at or about their historical levels.

From this point, what might be called effective set-aside rates can be computed as

$$ESR_i = S_i * AP_i \quad (19)$$

where ESR_i represents the effective set-aside rate for crop i . Based upon effective set-aside rates, which account for program participation, the effects of announced set-aside rates can then be analyzed for their effect upon crop production and eventually the rest of the agricultural sector through crop harvested acreages. When applicable (where an announced target price was not large enough to insure adequate participation) participating producers were paid

$$SP_i = S_i * PROD_i * ASP_i \quad (20)$$

where SP_i represents the total set-aside payments paid on crop i .

In conducting this analysis for set-aside program participation, the POLYSIM model is structured such that simulated current time period values could be used for their expected values with the exception of crop market prices. One time period lagged market prices were used as the expected value of crop market prices. The announced values policy instruments -- target prices and set-aside rates -- were the value from the control paths the Box Complex procedure had generated.

Computer Programming

The National Agricultural Policy Simulator Simultaneous Version (POLYSIM) was written in FORTRAN IV computer language. The computer program consists of a main program and some 54 FORTRAN IV subroutines and real functions. To these members of POLYSIM eight other subroutines -- CONTR, CONS, CONSTT, CHECK, CENTR, EVALUT, FUNC, and OBJT -- were added which meshed Kuester and Mize's (1973) FORTRAN IV programming of the Box Complex procedure and POLYSIM together to accomplish this application of control theory. All original POLYSIM members as well as the added members were converted to extended precision.

Appendix A provides a listing of source code of the FORTRAN IV subroutines listed above plus the other members of POLYSIM -- GOVP, SETUP, and MAIN -- which were also modified. An entire listing of the source code of POLYSIM can be found in Parvin and Ray (1981).

Figure 2 provides a schematic flow of the computer program. The program begins, of course, in the MAIN. By the use of calls to subroutines INT1, INTIAL, INT2 the computer program reads data from direct access disc pack data sets (units 10 and 11) and from computer cards (unit 5). This process "sets-up" the program in relation to baseline data needs and user supplied farm program options (see Parvin and Ray, 1981 for a detailed description of the types of farm programs options included in POLYSIM).

The computer program then calls CONTR. CONTR provides

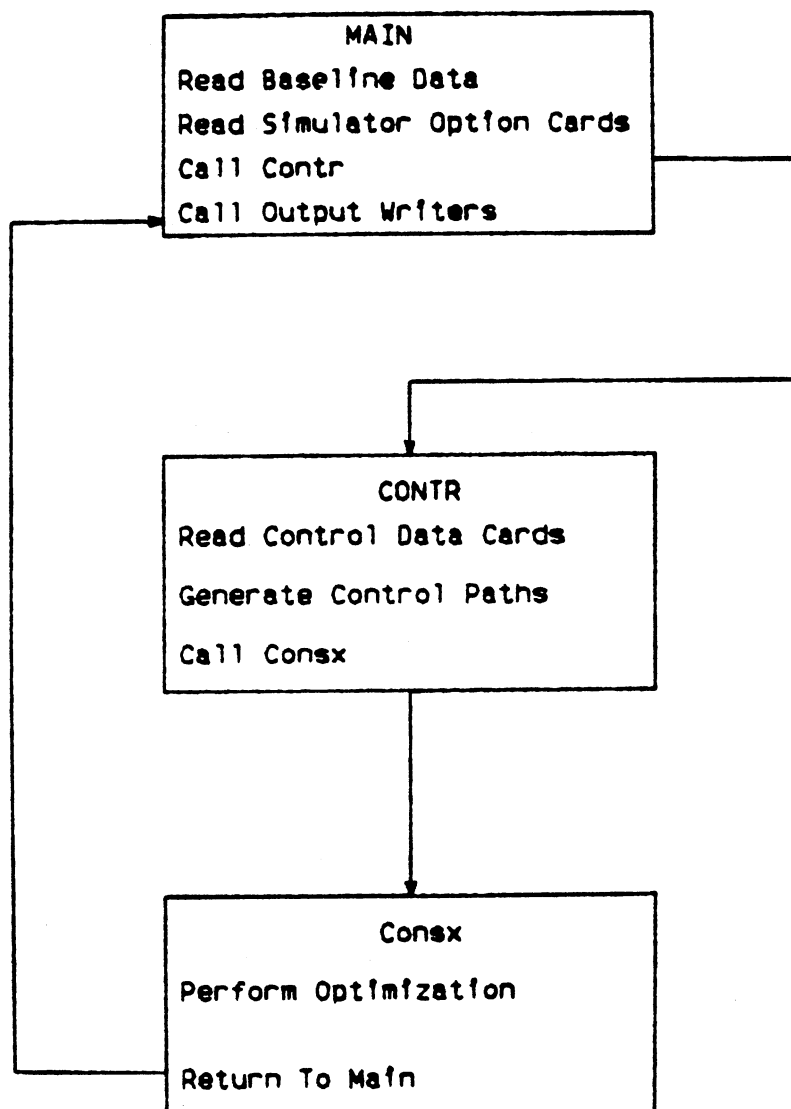


Figure 2. Flow of FORTRAN IV Computer Program for Control Application of POLYSIM

the main linkage between POLYSIM and the control algorithm. This subroutine reads data needs from computer cards (unit 9) which contain information on control variable codes, performance variables codes, objective function parameters and control variable upper and lower bounds. CONTR generates the initial control paths for the Box Complex procedure and then calls CONSX. Subroutine CONSX performs the actual optimization procedure. This subroutine calls POLYSIM members via subroutines OBJT and FUNC which evaluated a potential policy or control path in relation to minimization of the given objective function. This process continues until a solution is obtained. A solution was considered achieved when for five repeated iterations the value of the objective function was within an interval of plus or minus 0.1 for all control paths. Upon obtaining a solution POLYSIM output writers print the optimal solution of both control variables and associated endogenous variables.

CHAPTER III

A DESCRIPTION OF THE NATIONAL AGRICULTURAL POLICY SIMULATOR (POLYSIM) SIMULTANEOUS VERSION¹

Overview of the Model

POLYSIM SIMULTANEOUS VERSION is a dynamic simulator which analyzes the impacts of alternative Government farm programs and policy provisions or instruments upon ESCS, USDA baseline projections. Baseline projections represent the use of formal forecasting techniques and the tempering of these forecasts with the experience of the commodity analysts involved. The projections contain explicit assumptions concerning population, income, consumer preferences, technology and other demand and supply shifters and a specific set of Government farm programs and policy provisions. As will be seen in the following pages, POLYSIM makes full use of baseline projections.

In most short-run policy analysis, basic supply and demand shifters, such as those explicitly assumed in baseline projections, are assumed unchanged. Policy related

¹Reference to the word "POLYSIM" implies POLYSIM SIMULTANEOUS VERSION unless otherwise indicated.

shifts and indirect economic responses through the price mechanism are considered in the context of policy analysis. POLYSIM was developed to facilitate this need -- the assessment of the effect of changes in Government farm programs and specific changes in policy instruments associated with Government farm programs.

The agricultural sector of the United States economy is an interrelated system. When viewed from this standpoint, any model which attempts to analyze Government farm programs and policy provisions must consider not only major commodities which comprise the agricultural sector, but also the interrelationship among these commodities. To facilitate multicommodity Government farm program analysis, the crops included in POLYSIM are: barley, corn, cotton, grain sorghum, oats, wheat, soybeans, soybean meal and feed grains in aggregate. From the livestock sector: beef, chickens, dairy, eggs, sheep, pork and turkeys are included. The effects of Government farm programs and policy provisions upon the retail price of seven major animal products are also estimated. These animal products are: choice beef, pork, choice lamb, chicken fryers, turkey, grade A large eggs and fresh whole milk.

As stated above, the effects of changes in Government farm programs and policy provisions are not only associated with the commodity directly affected, but also other interrelated commodities. The basic equational form of POLYSIM reflects this concept through equational specifications and

the use of direct and cross elasticities. Equation (1), which is the relationship used to estimate corn harvested acreage, reflects the basic equational specification of POLYSIM.

$$\begin{aligned}
 AStm = & ABtm * (1 + \sum_{j=1}^7 E_{jm} * ((PSsj - PBsj) / PBsj)) \\
 & + (1 - ADJm) * (ASsm - ABsm)
 \end{aligned}
 \tag{1}$$

where t denotes the current time period, s denotes the previous time period, m denotes corn, $AStm$ represents simulated harvested acreage in time period t , $ABtm$ represents the baseline value of $AStm$ in time period t , $PSsj$ represents the simulated price of the j th crop lagged one time period, $PBsj$ is the baseline value of $PSsj$, E_{jm} is the elasticity of corn harvested acres with respect to the lagged price of the j th crop, and $ADJm$ represents the long-run adjustment coefficient of m th the harvested acreage.

The mechanics of this procedure are to first multiply the relevant direct and cross elasticities of a commodity series (say corn harvested acreage) by the percentage change between calculated and baseline estimates for the appropriate variable (say the previous year price of corn and other feed grains, wheat, soybeans and cotton). The results of these calculations are summed, added to one, and then multiplied times the baseline estimate for the commodity series (say corn harvested acreage). Since the long-run response of supply and demand to a sustained price change often differs from the short-run response, the basic equa-

tional form of POLYSIM allows for cumulative price response through an adjustment coefficient.

The derivation of the relationship defined in (1) is quite straight forward. A starting point for this derivation is with a functional statement of the variables which effect the commodity series being calculated or simulated. In relation to harvested acreage equations, such as (1), significant elements in determining harvested acreages are farmer expectations of crop prices. In harvested acreage studies such as Houck, et al. (1976) and Penn and Irwin (1971), lagged crop prices have been used as proxy measures of expected crop prices. Thus, the harvested acreage of, say, corn might be considered to be a function of lagged corn price and other lagged crop prices. Equation (2) states this functional relationship as

$$A_{tm} = f(P_{s1}, \dots, P_{s7}). \quad (2)$$

By taking the total differential of (2) with respect to all lagged prices

$$dA_{tm} = \sum_{j=1}^7 \partial f / \partial P_{sj} * dP_{sj} \quad (3)$$

substituting,

$$DA_{tm} = AS_{st} - AB_{st} = dA_{tm}$$

and

$$DP_{sj} = PS_{sj} - PB_{sj} = dP_{sj}$$

into (3), plus also multiplying both sides of (3) by the well chosen one

$$(AB_{tm}) / (AB_{tm}) * (PB_{s1} / PS_{s1}) * \dots * (PS_{s7} / PS_{s7})$$

(3) can be simplified to

$$DA_{tm} = \sum_{j=1}^7 \partial f / \partial P_{sj} * DP_{sj} * AB_{tm} * (PB_{sj} / PB_{sj}) \quad (4)$$

By the collection of terms in (4) and the substitution of

$$\partial f / \partial P_{sj} * (PB_{sj} / AB_{tm}) = E_{jm}$$

for all j , (4) can be further simplified to

$$A_{Stm} = AB_{tm} * (1 + \sum_{j=1}^7 E_{jm} * ((PS_{sj} - PB_{sj}) / PB_{sj})) \quad (5)$$

By inclusion of a Nerlove adjustment procedure in (5), the resulting expression will be exactly identical to (1).

In POLYSIM the effects of changes in Government farm programs and/or changes in policy provisions does not end with the determination of harvested acreages. POLYSIM traces through the effects of Government farm program and/or policy provision changes upon production, price, demand and income for each of the fourteen farm commodities considered in the model and agriculture in general. Figure 3 presents the schematic flow of POLYSIM and also relates the behavioral relationships which Government farm programs and policy provisions can affect.

In the following pages the flow of POLYSIM will be described in three segments. The first segment will describe livestock production, consumption and price determination. The second segment describes crop production, supply, and demand and price determination. The last or concluding segment describes accounting and technical identities used in determining aggregate income and cost measures. Each

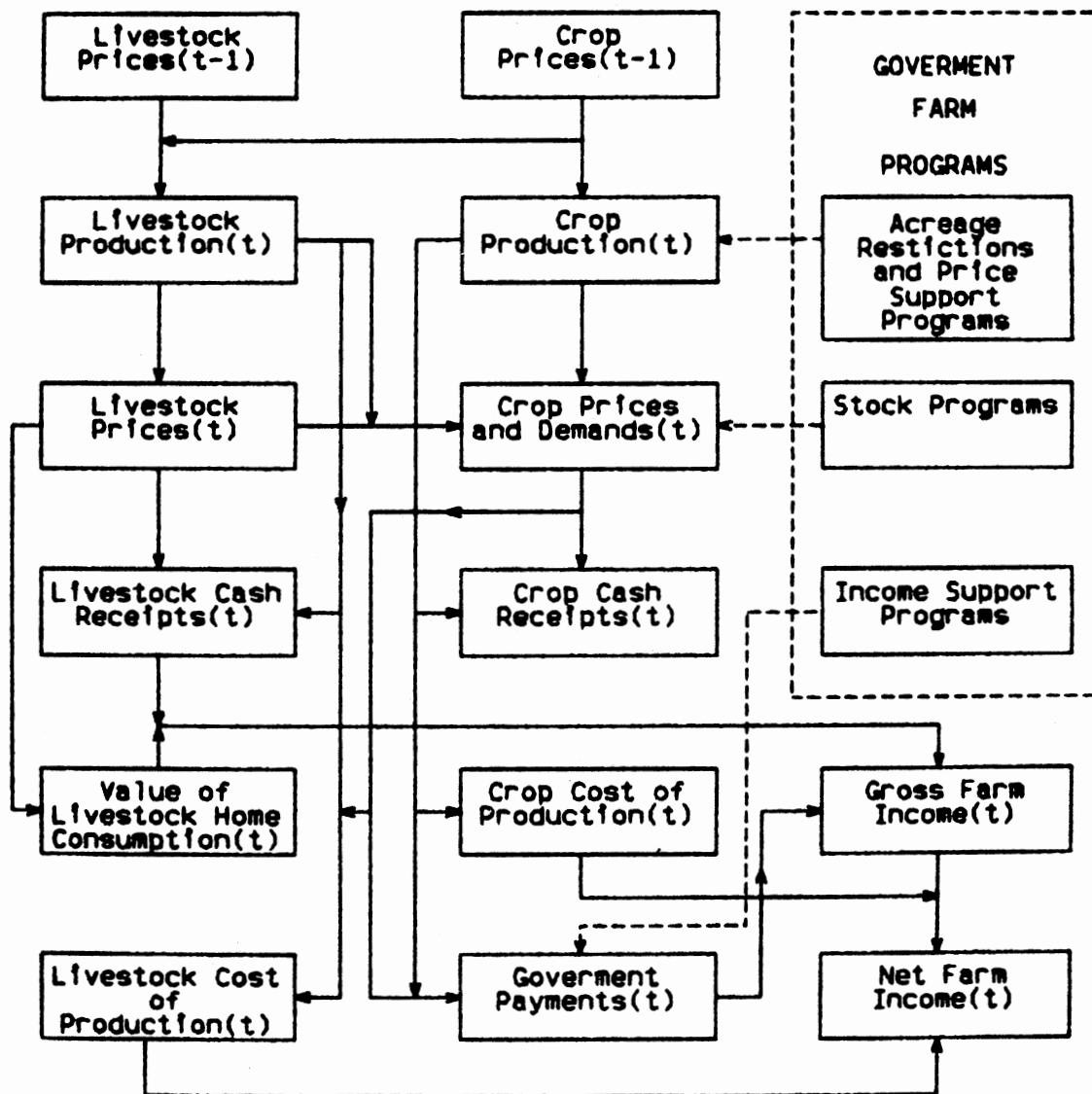


Figure 3. Flow of POLYSIM

segment contains a description of the equations used to estimate output variables and a discussion of the Government farm programs and policy provisions that could influence output variables.

Livestock Production, Consumption
and Prices

Production, Consumption and
Farm-Level Prices

POLYSIM SIMULTANEOUS VERSION can be viewed as a second generation model. The original version of POLYSIM developed by Ray and Richardson (1978) was a totally recursive model. The recursive formulation of the livestock sector developed by Ray and Richardson (1978) has been maintained in POLYSIM SIMULTANEOUS VERSION. In fact, the exact specification of the livestock sector and, hence, livestock elasticities and flexibilities of Ray and Richardson (1978) has been incorporated into POLYSIM SIMULTANEOUS VERSION.

The specification of the livestock sector could be explained as follows. Livestock production is determined by lagged livestock prices and lagged feed grain prices. The quantity of livestock available for domestic consumption is defined as production plus imports minus exports. A particular farm-level livestock price is considered to be not only a function of the quantity of that livestock commodity available for domestic consumption, but also the amount of other livestock commodities available for domestic consumption.

For a more detailed explanation of livestock production, consumption and farm-level price determination in POLYSIM consult either Ray and Richardson (1978) or Richardson (1978).

In considering the flow of POLYSIM defined in Figure 3, it should be noted that current period livestock production and farm-level livestock prices do affect current period crop demands and prices. Farm-level livestock prices also affect livestock market income or cash receipts and the value of livestock home consumption which ultimately effect aggregate farm income measures.

Retail Animal Product Prices

As stated earlier, a limited ability of analyzing the effect of Government farm programs and policy provisions upon the consumer sector has been incorporated into POLYSIM SIMULTANEOUS VERSION. Seven retail-level animal product prices are estimated. These are choice beef price, pork price, choice lamb price, chicken fryer price, turkey price, grade A large egg price and fresh whole milk price. These retail animal product prices are computed by using a price flexibility matrix and the computed percentage changes in quantities available for domestic consumption from their respective baseline values. Table VI contains the retail price flexibility matrix used by POLYSIM.

As an example of these calculations consider the calculation of choice beef price, which is shown algebraically

TABLE VI
RETAIL-LEVEL LIVESTOCK PRICE FLEXIBILITY MATRIX

| Item | Beef Quantity(t) | Hog Quantity(t) | Sheep & Lamb Quantity(t) | Chickens Quantity(t) | Turkeys Quantity(t) | Eggs Quantity(t) | Milk Quantity(t) |
|--------------------------------------|---------------------|--------------------|--------------------------------|-------------------------|------------------------|---------------------|---------------------|
| Choice Beef Price(t) | -1.719 | -.504 | -.046 | -.021 | -.014 | -.027 | -.197 |
| Pork Price(t) | -.458 | -2.738 | -.075 | -.023 | -.028 | -.053 | -.198 |
| Choice Lamb Price(t) | -.595 | -1.104 | -.422 | -.024 | -.020 | -.037 | -.241 |
| Chicken Fryer Price(t) | -.283 | -.331 | -.025 | -.667 | -.012 | -.023 | -.390 |
| Turkey Price(t) | -.087 | -.133 | -.008 | -.006 | -3.153 | -.283 | -.033 |
| Grade A Large Eggs Price(t) | -.047 | -.062 | -.004 | -.004 | -.099 | -2.904 | -.017 |
| Fresh Whole Milk Price(t) | -.580 | -.667 | -.056 | -.082 | -.021 | -.039 | -1.426 |

Source: George and King (1971)

by equation (6).

$$PStm = PBtm * (1 + \sum_{j=1}^7 Fjm * ((QStj - QBtj) / QBtj)) \quad (6)$$

where m denotes choice beef, t denotes the current time period, PStm represents simulated choice beef price in time period t, PBtm represents the baseline value of PStm, QStj represents the simulated amount of the jth animal product available for domestic consumption in time period t, QBtj represents the baseline value of QStj and Fjm represents the price flexibility of choice beef price with respect to the amount of the jth animal product available for domestic consumption.

In the computations defined in (6), the first row of the price flexibility matrix, defined in Table VI, is multiplied times the percentage change in quantity available for domestic consumption for the corresponding commodities. The seven multiplication products are summed, added to one, and the result is multiplied times the baseline choice beef price.

Aggregate Measures of the Livestock Sector

Along with individual livestock measures of prices and production, POLYSIM computes aggregate measures of livestock prices and production. The aggregate price measures are the index of prices received (1900-14=100) for meat animals, poultry and eggs, dairy products and livestock and livestock products. The measure of aggregate livestock production com-

puted by POLYSIM is livestock production units (grain consuming animals).

Indices of prices received in POLYSIM are computed as an adjustment to baseline indices of prices for changes in component prices from their respective baseline values. These computations are conducted as shown in (7)

$$ISt_i = IBt_i + \sum_{j=1}^m W_{ij} * (PSt_j - PBt_j) \quad (7)$$

where t denotes the current time period, i denotes the i th index of prices received, ISt_i is simulated values of i th index of prices received in time period t , IBt_i is the baseline value of ISt_i , W_{ij} is the weight of j th price relative in the computation of i th index of prices received, PSt_j is the simulated value of j th price relative which comprises ISt_i or IBt_i , and PBt_j is the baseline value of PSt_j .

Livestock production units is an index number series which relates the number of livestock and poultry feed on farms during a calendar year to the feeding requirement of each major livestock category, in terms of different grains, high protein feeds and roughages (USDA, 1970). The computation of this number is analogous to the procedure used to estimate indices of prices received. For a more detailed description of the computation of the livestock production units variable see Ray and Richardson (1978) or Richardson (1978).

Crop Production, Supply,
Utilization and Prices

The crop production section of POLYSIM SIMULTANEOUS VERSION contains the same type of relationships included in the original version of POLYSIM. In this section of the simulator, harvested acreages, yield per harvested acre, variable production expense per harvested acre and total variable cost of production are computed for all model crops.

Harvested Acreage

The calculation of corn harvested acreage was used as an example (Equation (1)) in the earlier derivation and explanation of the basic equational form used by POLYSIM. Estimation of harvested acreages for other crops are conducted in a fashion exactly like corn, except the appropriate elasticities and adjustment coefficients are used.

In the calculation of the harvested acreage of a particular crop, the baseline harvested acreage of that crop is adjusted for farmer responses to changes in expected prices from their respective baseline values. Lagged crop prices are used as expected prices in the harvested acreage equations. Farmer responses to percentage change from baseline of expected prices are reflected in the elasticities used in the harvested acreage equations. These elasticities are listed in Table VII.

TABLE VII
DIRECT AND CROSS ACREAGE ELASTICITIES

| Item | Soybeans Price (t-1) | Wheat Price (t-1) | Corn Price (t-1) | Grain Sorghum Price (t-1) | Oats Price (t-1) | Barley Price (t-1) | Cotton Price (t-1) |
|--|----------------------------|-------------------------|------------------------|------------------------------------|------------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|
| Soybean Harvested Acreage | .25 (.750) | -.02 (-.06) | -.15 (-.45) | -.03 (-.09) | 0.0 (0.0) | 0.0 (0.0) | -.03 (-.09) |
| Wheat Harvested Acreage | -.03 (-.06) | .20 (.40) | -.02 (-.04) | -.05 (-.10) | -.01 (-.02) | -.03 (-.06) | -.01 (-.02) |
| Corn Harvested Acreage | -.09 (-.27) | -.02 (-.06) | +.15 (.45) | -.03 (-.09) | 0.0 (0.0) | 0.0 (0.0) | -.01 (-.03) |
| Grain Sorghum Harvested Acreage | -.05 (-.15) | -.03 (-.09) | -.01 (-.03) | .09 (.27) | 0.0 (0.0) | 0.0 (0.0) | 0.0 (0.0) |
| Oat Harvested Acreage | 0.0 (0.0) | 0.0 (0.0) | 0.0 (0.0) | 0.0 (0.0) | .24 (.72) | -.24 (-.72) | 0.0 (0.0) |
| Barley Harvested Acreage | 0.0 (0.0) | -.15 (-.45) | -.03 (-.09) | -.03 (-.09) | -.15 (-.45) | .36 (1.08) | 0.0 (0.0) |
| Cotton Harvested Acreage | -.10 (-.20) | -.10 (-.02) | -.05 (-.10) | 0.0 (0.0) | 0.0 (0.0) | 0.0 (0.0) | .30 (.60) |

Source: Appendix A, Section 3 of Ray and Richardson (1978).

Long-run elasticities are in parentheses.

When current period loan rate exceeds lagged crop price, current period loan rate serves as the expected price in the harvested acreage equations. As will be seen in later sections, loan rates also serve as expected prices, if greater than lagged prices for crop yield and per acre variable cost of production equations. The crop's loan rate becomes the marginal value of output for planting and input use decisions.

Acreage Restrictions

Acreage set-aside and/or acreage diversion programs can be simulated with POLYSIM. Under the 1977 Food and Agriculture Act participation in the set-aside program if in effect is required to participate in other Government farm programs such as the farmer-held reserve program and the income support program (deficiency payment). In some years farmers were encourage to further reduce their acreage by participating in the acreage diversion program. Acreage diversions are accompanied by payments for participation. Thus, set-aside and diversion programs can affect farm income through both higher prices for the reduced output and increased Government payments.

The procedure used to account for set-asides and diversions is different than the general equational approach used by POLYSIM. Baseline harvested acreage is modified so as to include the effects of user specified set-aside and diversion levels. The new acreage value becomes a "new" baseline

acreage which is then used in equations such as (1). The exact computational procedure is shown in equation (8).

$$\begin{aligned} \text{ASN}_{tm} = & \text{ABO}_{tm} + (1 - \text{St}_{tm}) * (\text{SAU}_{tm} - \text{SAB}_{tm}) \\ & + (1 - \text{St}_{tm}) * (\text{DAU}_{tm} - \text{DAB}_{tm}) \end{aligned} \quad (8)$$

where t denotes the current time period, ASN_{tm} represents the "new" baseline acreage for the m th crop in time period t , ABO_{tm} represents "old" baseline acreage for the m th crop in time period t , St_{tm} represents the slippage rate of the m th crop in time period t , SAU_{tm} represents user supplied levels of acreage set-aside of the m th crop in time period t , SAB_{tm} represents baseline acreage set-aside for the m th crop in time period t , DAU_{tm} represents user supplied acreage diversion for the m th crop in time period t , and DAB_{tm} represent baseline acreage diversion of the m th crop in time period t .

The slippage rate in equation (8) is included because not all acreage declared as set-aside or diversion would have been harvested even without acreage restriction programs. Some acreage in areas such as flood prone areas or unproductive hilltops are designated as set-aside and diversion areas.

From a behavioral standpoint, increases in acreage restrictions reduce a particular crop supply which given the level of demand will increase the crop price(s). The resulting crop price(s) increases affects market income, Government payments and in the case of feed grain prices increase the cost of producing a given level of livestock in

the short-run and the level of livestock production in the following years.

Yield Per Harvested Acre

The simulated value of a particular crop yield is determined by adjusting the baseline yield up or down in response to the percentage change in expected own crop price from baseline and the percentage change from baseline of the prices paid for inputs. Lagged own crop price is used as expected own crop price, except when the current loan rate is greater than the lagged crop price. In this situation, the current loan rate is used as the expected price. The specification of the yield per harvested acre relationship is shown in equation (9)

$$YStm = YBtm * (1 + Emp * ((PSsm - PBsm) / PBsm) + Emc * CUt) + (1 - AdjM) * (YSsm - YBsm) \quad (9)$$

where t denotes the current time period, s denotes the previous time period, m denotes the mth crop, YStm represents the simulated value of mth crop yield in time period t, PSsm and PBsm are as defined in (1), CUt represents the percentage change from baseline of input prices in time period t, Emp is the elasticity of the mth crop yield with respect to own lagged price, Emc is the elasticity of the mth crop yield with respect to the change from baseline of input prices and AdjM represents the adjustment coefficient for yield per harvested acre of the mth crop yield.

The rationale of this specification is that as an

expected price increases (decreases), application of fertilizer and other inputs will increase (decrease) which will increase (decrease) yield per harvested acre. This specification also allows for an analysis of the effects of changes in input prices from baseline upon yield per harvested acre. Thus, the specification of the crop yield equations in POLYSIM allows expectation of crop prices to affect yields by changing input usage, and also allows the consideration of possible offsetting effects from increased input prices. Farmer response to these price changes are reflected by the elasticity of yield per harvested acre with respect to expected price and input prices as given in Table VIII. Crop yields are measured in bushels per harvested acre except for cotton and aggregate feed grains. Cotton yield is measured in pounds per harvested. Aggregate feed grains yield per harvested acre is measured in tons per acre (2000 lbs./ton).

Production and Supply

The production of a particular crop is simply the product of yield and the harvested acreage of that crop. The volume of production of all model crops, except cotton and feed grains in aggregate, is measured in million of bushels. Cotton production is measured in millions of net bales, while feed grain production in aggregate is measured in millions of tons (2000 lbs./ton). Total supply of a crop is defined as the summation of production, imports and

TABLE VIII
YIELD ELASTICITIES

| Item | Soybean Price (t-1) | Wheat Price (t-1) | Corn Price (t-1) | Grain Sorghum Price (t-1) | Oat Price (t-1) | Barley Price (t-1) | Cotton Price (t-1) | Index of Prices Paid(t) |
|------------------------------|---------------------------|-------------------------|------------------------|------------------------------------|-----------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|-------------------------------|
| Soybean Yield(t) | .10 (.20) | | | | | | | .10 (.20) |
| Wheat Yield(t) | | .10 (.20) | | | | | | .10 (.20) |
| Corn Yield(t) | | | .15 (.30) | | | | | .10 (.20) |
| Grain Sorghum Yield(t) | | | | .10 (.20) | | | | .10 (.20) |
| Oat Yield(t) | | | | | .19 (.38) | | | .10 (.20) |
| Barley Yield(t) | | | | | | .30 (.60) | | .10 (.20) |
| Cotton Yield(t) | | | | | | | .15 (.60) | .10 (.40) |

Sources: Appendix A, Section 3 of Ray and Richardson (1978)

Long-run elasticities are in parentheses.

carry-in stocks. Imports for each crop is considered as an exogenous variable in POLYSIM. Carry-in stocks for the current time period is carry-out or ending stocks from the previous time period. The unit of measure for the supply of a crop is the same as the unit of production.

Crop Variable Production Expense

The last set of computations conducted by POLYSIM in the crop production section is the computation of crop variable production cost per harvested acre and total variable crop cost of production. Microeconomic theory suggests that input usage is positively related to output price and negatively related to input price. As the expectation of price of the output from a productive process increases, the decision maker (which is the farmer in POLYSIM) is willing to use more of an input, all other things equal. Crop variable cost of production per acre is estimated with POLYSIM as follows

$$\begin{aligned} ACStm = & ACBtm * (1 + Emp * ((PSSm - PBsm) / PBsm) \\ & + Emc * CUT) + (1 - ADJm) * (ACSSm - ACBsm) \end{aligned} \quad (10)$$

where t denotes the current time period, s denotes the previous time period, m represents the mth crop, ACStm is the simulated value of the variable cost of production per harvested acre of mth crop, ACBtm is the baseline value of ASCTm, Emp is the elasticity of variable cost of production of the mth crop with respect to its own lagged price, Emc is the elasticity of variable crop cost of production per

harvested acre of mth crop with respect to the change from baseline of the prices of inputs, PS_{sm} and PB_{sm} are as defined in (1) and ADJ_m is the adjustment coefficient of average variable cost per harvested acre of the mth crop. Lagged crop prices are used as expected prices in equations such as (10). The only exception to this is the situation where loan rates exceed lagged prices, then loan rates are used as expected prices. As in the harvested acreage and yield equations elasticities reflect farmer response to the variables defined in (10). These elasticities are listed in Table IX.

Once the variable cost of production per acre for a particular crop and harvested acreage of that crop has been determined, total variable cost of production for the crop in question is determined. For all model crops total variable cost of production is computed as the product of variable cost of production per acre and the amount of harvested acreage. The units of measure of these costs are dollars per acre for per acre variable cost of production and millions of dollars for total variable production cost.

Crop Utilizations and Prices

Crop endogenous utilizations or demands and prices are determined simultaneously in POLYSIM. The Gauss-Seidel iterative technique is used to determine solutions for commodity series which involve simultaneity. A detailed description of the mechanics of the Gauss-Seidel iterative

TABLE IX
VARIABLE COST OF PRODUCTION ELASTICITIES

| Elasticity of Variable Cost of Production Per Harvested Acre(t) | Soybean Price (t-1) | Wheat Price (t-1) | Corn Price (t-1) | Grain Sorghum (t-1) | Oat Price (t-1) | Barley Price (t-1) | Cotton Price (t-1) | Index of Prices Paid(t) |
|---|---------------------|-------------------|------------------|---------------------|-----------------|--------------------|--------------------|-------------------------|
| Soybean | .10 (.20) | | | | | | | 1.0 (2.0) |
| Wheat | | .10 (2.0) | | | | | | 1.0 (2.0) |
| Corn | | | .15 (.30) | | | | | 1.0 (2.0) |
| Grain Sorghum | | | | .10 (.20) | | | | 1.0 (2.0) |
| Oat | | | | | .19 (.38) | | | 1.0 (2.0) |
| Barley | | | | | | .30 (.60) | | 1.0 (2.0) |
| Cotton | | | | | | | .15 (.30) | 1.0 (2.0) |

Source: Appendix A, Section 3 of Ray and Richardson (1978)

Long-run elasticities are in parentheses.

technique is presented in Appendix B. The behavioral flow and specification of these sectors reflects the meshing of econometric studies such as Houck and Mann (1969), Womack (1976), Mienken (1953), Mo (1968) and Paulino (1966). The exact specification and the rationale of the specification of the crop demand and price relationships contained in POLYSIM are discussed following a presentation of the general structure of the demand and price equations contained in POLYSIM.

General Structure of Demand Equations

Following economic theory the specification of the demand equation of a particular commodity would include the price of that commodity, the prices of substitute commodities, consumer income and consumer tastes and preferences. The demand equations of POLYSIM follow this concept. However, some of the determinants of level of demand of crops included in POLYSIM are already included in ESCS baseline projections. Examples of these are consumer income, tastes and preferences and the price level of non-agricultural products. To fully utilize baseline projections POLYSIM crop demand equations were specified to consider only the price interrelationships among agricultural commodities. The general equational form of the demand equations in POLYSIM is the same as the basic equational form of other equations contained in POLYSIM. The equational form,

formulated from a demand standpoint is

$$\begin{aligned}
 QDStm &= QBtm*(1+Emp*((PStm-PBtm)/PBtm)) \\
 &+ \sum_{i=1}^n Emi*((SSit-SBit)/SBit) \quad (11) \\
 &+(1-ADJm)*(QDSsm-QDBsm)
 \end{aligned}$$

where t denotes the current time period, s denotes the previous time period, $QDStm$ represents the simulated quantity demanded of m th crop in time period t , $QBtm$ represents the baseline quantity demanded in time period t , $PStm$ represents the simulated price of m th commodity in time period t , $PBtm$ represents the baseline value of the price of the m th commodity in time period t , $SSit$ represents the simulated value of the i th shifter variable in time period t , $SBit$ represents the baseline value of the i th shifter variable in time period t , Emp represents the own price elasticity of demand of the m th crop, Emi represents the cross demand elasticity of the m th crop with respect to the i th shifter variable and $ADJm$ represents the adjustment coefficient.² Examples of shifter variables are other crop and livestock prices. All crop demands utilizations are measured in the same units as the respective production and supply of that crop.

²The total demand or utilization of a crop in POLYSIM is defined as the summation of various demands, which include both endogenous and exogenous demands. Equations such as (10) in POLYSIM define endogenous crop demand either domestic or export. Thus, equation (10) could be viewed as actually defining the j th endogenous demand of the m th crop in POLYSIM. The various types of endogenous crop demands are discussed in the following pages.

General Structure of the Price Equations

Equation (12) reflects the typical crop prices equation used by POLYSIM.

$$P_{Stm} = P_{Btm} * (1 + F_m * (((Q_{SStm} - Q_{SBtm}) - (Q_{DStm} - Q_{DBtm})) / Q_{SBtm})) \quad (12)$$

where t denotes the current time period, P_{Stm} is simulated price of the m th crop in time period t , P_{Btm} is the baseline value of P_{Stm} , Q_{SStm} is the simulated supply of the m th crop in time period t , Q_{SBtm} is the baseline value of Q_{SStm} , Q_{DStm} is the simulated total demand or utilization of the m th crop in time period t , Q_{DBtm} is the baseline value of Q_{DStm} and F_m represents the price flexibility of the m th crop. In the above equation, if simulated crop supply is same as baseline crop supply simulated crop price will be the same as the baseline crop price assuming no shifts in demand. If on the other hand, estimated supply varies from baseline supply; that is, if there is a shift in supply the baseline price must be adjusted to reflect the new level of supply. The adjustment to the baseline price is computed as product of the percentage change in supply from the baseline level and the inverse of demand elasticity (or the price flexibility) of the crop. At the same time crop prices are determined, crop demands or utilizations are determined. To allow crop demands to affect crop prices, a set of terms is included in the crop price equations to account for changes in crop demands. Table X contains the price flexibilities of the crops included in POLYSIM.

TABLE X
OWN PRICE FLEXIBILITY SCHEDULES FOR FEED GRAINS,
WHEAT, SOYBEANS AND COTTON

| <u>Corn</u> | | | <u>Own Price Flexibility</u> |
|--------------------------|--------------------------------|----------|------------------------------|
| | relative coverage ¹ | < 0.05 | -6.00 |
| 0.05 | ≥ | " < 0.10 | -4.00 |
| 0.10 | ≥ | " < 0.15 | -3.50 |
| 0.15 | ≥ | " < 0.20 | -2.75 |
| 0.20 | ≥ | " < 0.30 | -2.00 |
| 0.30 | ≥ | " | -1.00 |
| <u>Grain Sorghum</u> | | | |
| | relative coverage | < 0.05 | -3.96 |
| 0.05 | ≥ | " < 0.10 | -2.64 |
| 0.10 | ≥ | " < 0.15 | -2.31 |
| 0.15 | ≥ | " < 0.20 | -1.82 |
| 0.20 | ≥ | " < 0.30 | -1.32 |
| 0.30 | ≥ | " | -1.00 |
| <u>Oats</u> | | | |
| | relative coverage | < 0.05 | -3.00 |
| 0.05 | ≥ | " < 0.10 | -2.00 |
| 0.10 | ≥ | " < 0.15 | -1.75 |
| 0.15 | ≥ | " < 0.20 | -1.38 |
| 0.20 | ≥ | " | -1.00 |
| <u>Barley</u> | | | |
| | relative coverage | < 0.05 | -2.16 |
| 0.05 | ≥ | " < 0.10 | -1.44 |
| 0.10 | ≥ | " < 0.15 | -1.26 |
| 0.15 | ≥ | " | -1.00 |
| <u>Wheat</u> | | | |
| | relative coverage | < 0.10 | -6.00 |
| 0.10 | ≥ | " < 0.15 | -4.00 |
| 0.15 | ≥ | " < 0.20 | -3.00 |
| 0.20 | ≥ | " < 0.30 | -2.40 |
| 0.30 | ≥ | " < 0.50 | -2.00 |
| 0.50 | ≥ | " < 0.60 | -1.50 |
| 0.60 | ≥ | " | -1.00 |

TABLE X (Continued)

| <u>Soybeans</u> | | | | |
|---------------------|-------------------|---------|---------|-------|
| | relative coverage | < 0.033 | -6.00 | |
| 0.033 | ≥ | " | < 0.066 | -4.00 |
| 0.066 | ≥ | " | < 0.100 | -3.00 |
| 0.100 | ≥ | " | < 0.150 | -2.50 |
| 0.150 | ≥ | " | < 0.200 | -2.00 |
| 0.200 | ≥ | " | | -1.75 |
| <u>Soybean Meal</u> | | | | |
| | relative coverage | < 0.001 | -4.00 | |
| 0.001 | ≥ | " | | -3.50 |
| <u>Cotton</u> | | | | |
| | relative coverage | < 0.15 | -5.00 | |
| 0.15 | ≥ | " | < 0.20 | -4.00 |
| 0.20 | ≥ | " | < 0.25 | -3.00 |
| 0.25 | ≥ | " | < 0.35 | -2.25 |
| 0.35 | ≥ | " | < 0.55 | -1.75 |
| 0.55 | ≥ | " | | -1.00 |

Source: Appendix A, Section 4 Ray and Richardson (1978)

¹Relative coverage is the expected ending year carryover expressed as a percent of expected total demand. In POLYSIM Relative Coverage = Calculated supply(t) minus baseline demands(t) or expected demand(t) divided by baseline or expected demand(t). So as the fraction gets small the ending year carryover is small relative to demand and vice versa.

All crop prices except cotton and feed grains in aggregate are measured in dollars per bushel. Cotton price is measured in dollars per pound. The price of feed grains in aggregate is measured in dollars per ton (2000 lb./ton). This price is computed as the summation of corn, grain sorghum, oats, and barley cash receipts divided by the sales of these grains which determined the cash receipts.

Crop Demand and Price Sectors

Crop demands and prices in POLYSIM have been divided into three sectors. These sectors are: soybean and soybean meal, feed grains and wheat and cotton. These sectors can be viewed as individually simultaneous, yet block recursive in reference to the soybean and soybean meal sector being recursive to the feed grain and wheat sector. No sector is block recursive to the cotton sector and the cotton sector is not block recursive to any other demand and price sector. The specification of each demand and price sector is explained in the following pages.

Soybean and Soybean Meal. The schematic flows of soybean and soybean meal sector is shown in Figure 4. The elasticities associated with this flow are given in Table XI. Two endogenous demands are computed for soybeans, these are domestic crushing demand and export demand. Given the predetermined level of soybeans supply and exogenous demand, crushing demand, export demand, total utilization and seasonal average price are determined simultaneously along with

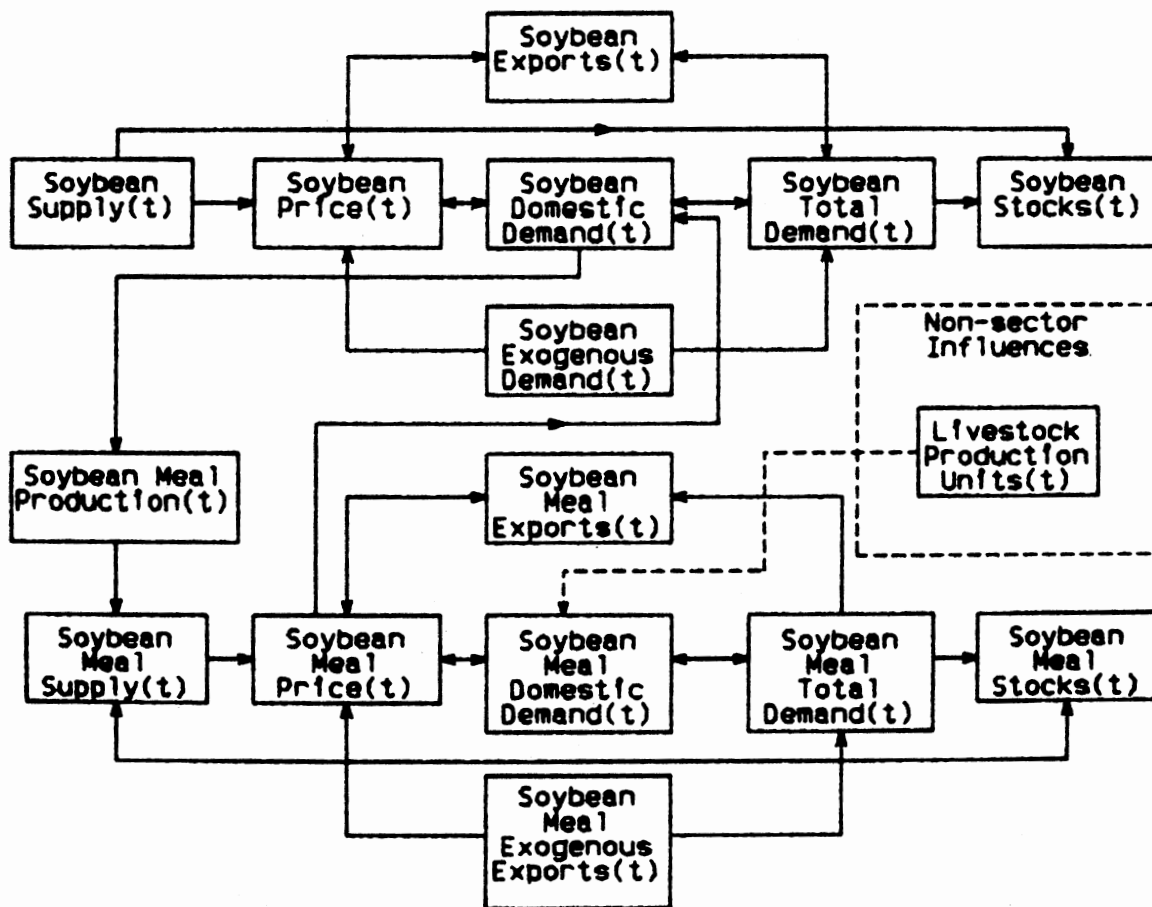


Figure 4. Flow of Soybean and Soybean Meal Sector

TABLE XI
SOYBEAN AND SOYBEAN MEAL DEMAND ELASTICITIES

| Item | Soybean Price(t) | Soybean Meal Price(t) | Livestock Production Units(t) |
|--|---------------------|--------------------------|-------------------------------------|
| Soybean Domestic Crushing Demand(t) | -.35 (1.03) | .10 (.30) | |
| Soybean Export Demand(t) | -.57 (-2.80) | | |
| Soybean Meal Domestic Demand(t) | | -.56 (-1.65) | 1.00 (3.03) |
| Soybean Meal Export Demand(t) | | -.57 (-2.90) | |

Source: Appendix A, Section 4 of Ray and Richardson (1978)

Long-run elasticities are in parentheses.

soybean meal related variables. Soybean meal production is determined by soybean crushings, given baseline soybean meal yield per bushel of soybeans. Thus, soybean meal supply is estimated endogenously with soybean meal utilization and soybean meal price. Soybean meal endogenous demands are comprised of endogenous domestic demand and exports. The livestock sector is assumed to affect the soybean and soybean meal through soybean meal domestic demand specified as a function of livestock production units (Houck and Mann, 1968).

Feed Grain and Wheat. The individual feed grains and wheat have been grouped together in a demand and price sector because of interrelationships of feed demands. The demand for wheat as feed is determined by the price of corn as well as the price of wheat (Mienken, 1953). Corn is also the major substitute in determining grain sorghum, oats, and barley demands (Womack, 1976). This flow of effects, however, is not assumed to be symmetric; the feed demand of wheat, grain sorghum, oats, and barley are recursive to corn price determination. The schematic flow of effects of the feed grain and wheat demand price sector are shown in Figure 5. The elasticities associated with this flow are given in Table XII.

It should be noted that the only endogenous export demands in the feed grain and wheat sector are corn, wheat and grain sorghum. As noted by Womack (1976) and Bredahl (1975), corn and grain sorghum represent the majority of

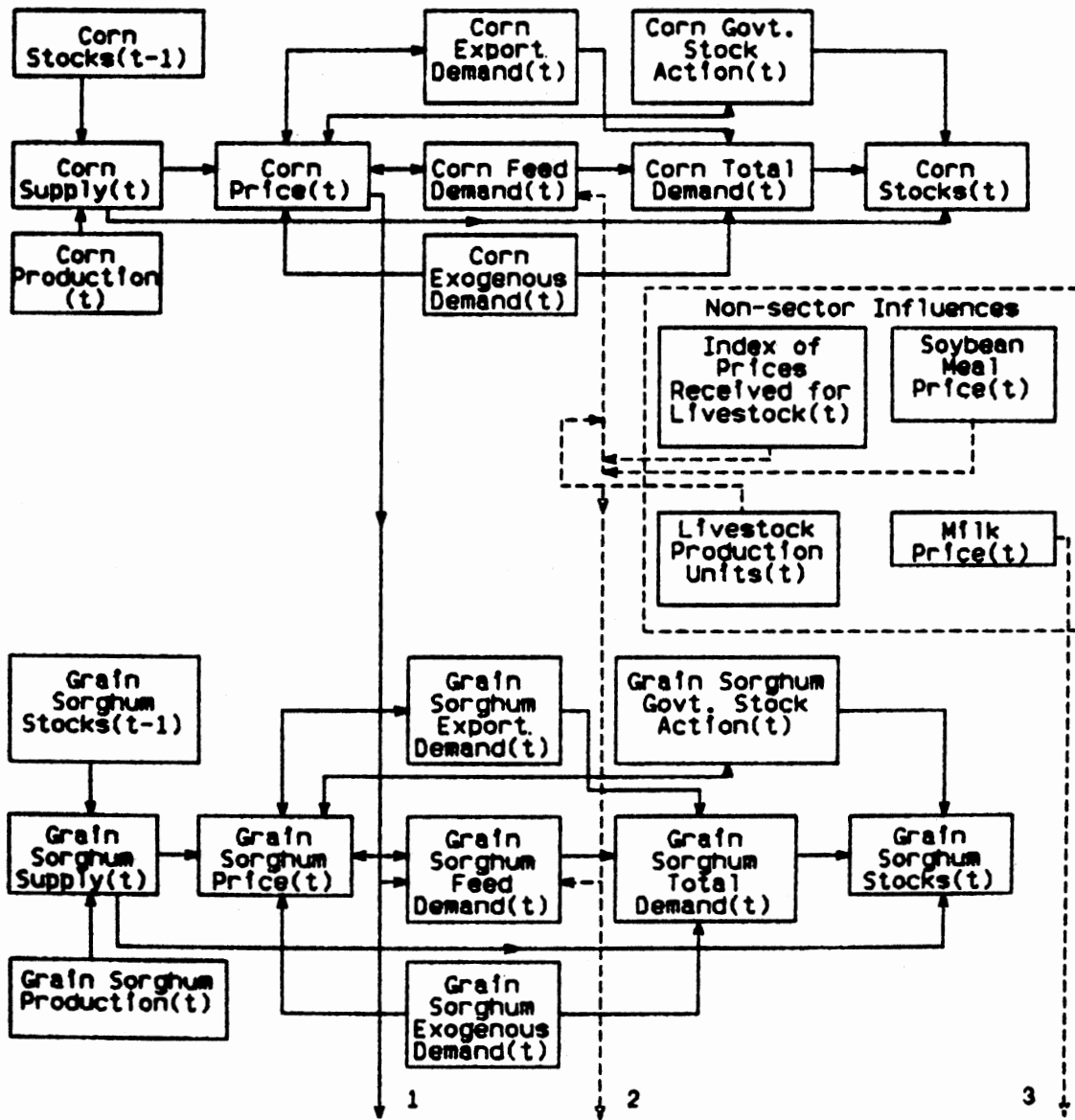


Figure 5. Flow of Feed Grain and Wheat Sector

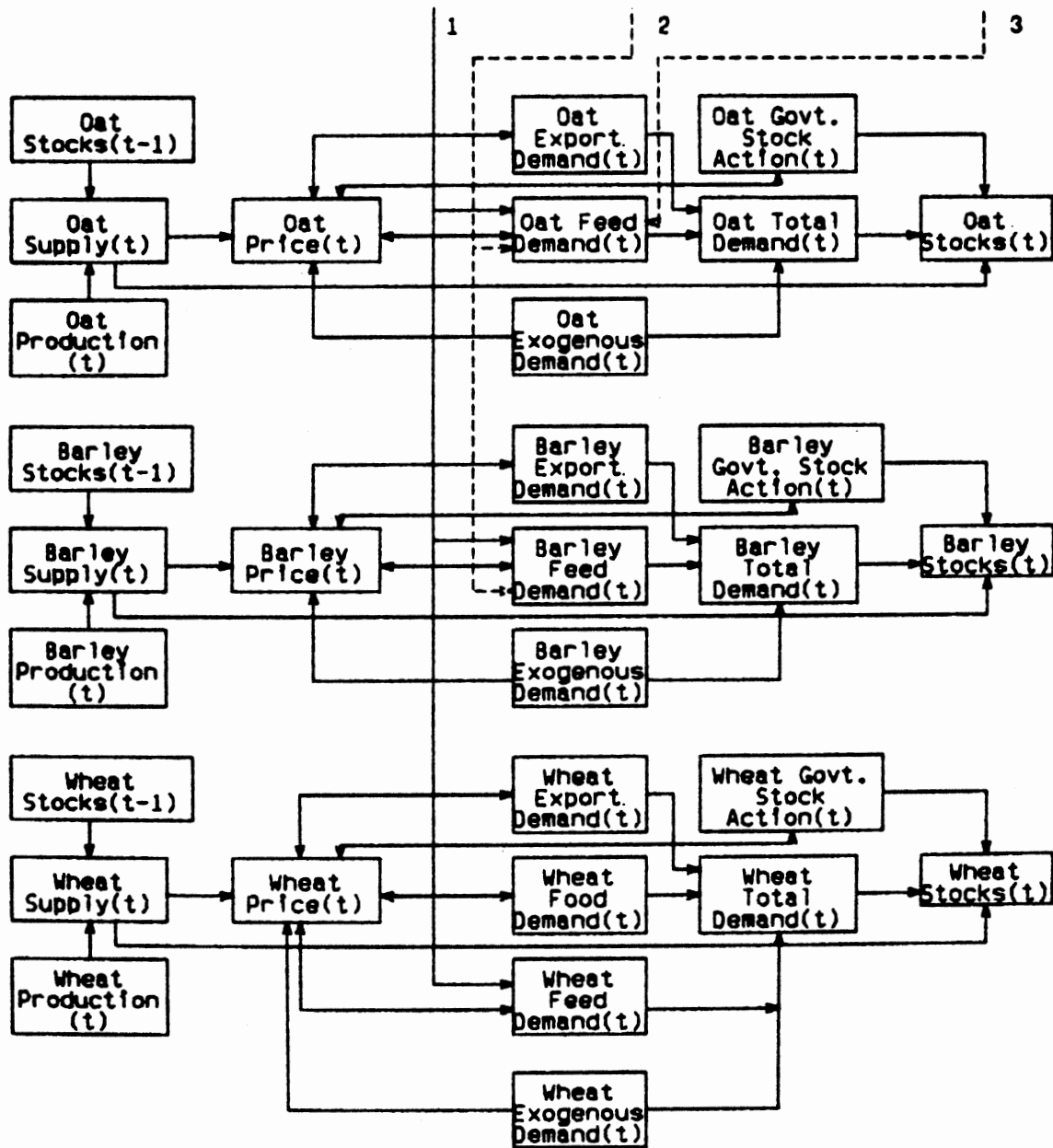


Figure 5. Continued

TABLE XII
FEED GRAINS AND WHEAT DEMAND ELASTICITIES

| Item | Corn Price(+) | Grain Sorghum Price(+) | Oat Price(+) | Barley Price(+) | Wheat Price(+) | Livestock Production Units(+) | Index of Prices Received Livestock(+) | Milk Price(+) | Soybean Meal Price(+) |
|---|------------------|------------------------------|-----------------|--------------------|-------------------|-------------------------------------|--|------------------|--------------------------|
| Corn Domestic Feed Demand(+) | -.42 (.84) | | | | | .50 (1.00) | .48 (.96) | | .06 (.12) |
| Corn Export Demand(+) | -.50 (-2.50) | | | | | | | | |
| Grain Sorghum Domestic Feed Demand(+) | .15 (.30) | -.59 (-1.18) | | | | .50 (1.00) | | | |
| Grain Export Demand(+) | | -.50 (-2.50) | | | | | | | |
| Oat Domestic Feed Demand(+) | .25 (.50) | | -.79 (-1.58) | | | .50 (1.00) | | .59 (1.18) | |
| Barley Domestic Feed Demand(+) | .30 (.60) | | | -1.08 (2.16) | | .50 (1.00) | | | |
| Wheat Domestic Food Demand(+) | | | | | -.10 (-.20) | | | | |
| Wheat Domestic Feed Demand(+) | .33 (.66) | | | | -.30 (-.60) | | | | |
| Wheat Export Demand(+) | | | | | -.50 (-2.50) | | | | |

Source: Appendix A, Section 4 of Ray and Richardson (1978)

Long-run elasticities are in parenthesis.

the exports of feed grains. The export demands of oats and barley are treated as exogenous demands in POLYSIM.

Cotton. The specification of the cotton demand and price sector has not been changed from the original specification developed by Ray and Richardson (1978). The only change has been a simultaneous interpretation of demand and price determinations. For a more detailed discussion of this sector see Ray and Richardson (1978) or Richardson (1978).

Government Stock Programs

POLYSIM has the ability to simulate two different stock programs. One is non-recourse Commodity Credit Corporation (CCC) loans. The other stock program is the farmer-held reserve program established by the 1977 Agriculture Act.

Farmer-held Reserve Program. The 1977 Food and Agriculture Act established the farmer-held or producer-held grain reserve program. This legislation required the creation of a wheat farmer-held reserve of 300-700 million bushels and authorized a feed grain farmer-held program, but set no volumes on feed grain reserves. Reasons cited for the creations of these grain reserves are to buffer sharp grain price movements which occur as production and demand vary and to provide grain to relieve human and/or livestock food and feed shortages as they occur worldwide (Stucker and Boehm, 1978).

Incentives for farmer participation in the reserve program are storage payments on the grains, low interest rates and loans which can be used for the construction of storage capacity. Eligibility for participation in the farmer-held reserve program is, in general, determined by participation in acreage restriction programs.

The operation of the farmer-held reserve is based upon three prices which are expressed in terms of loan rate values. These grain prices are the release price, call price, and the Commodity Credit Corporation (CCC) sales price. The release price defines the market price at which the farmer can market his grain reserve stocks without sustaining penalties from the Federal Government. If the producer were to market his reserve stocks when market price is below the release price, the Secretary of Agriculture is required to recover storage payments and may assess a penalty interest above the normal interest charge. The call price represents the market price at which the Secretary of Agriculture will encourage farmers to market their grain reserves. The Secretary of Agriculture can in this situation declare loans due and could collect interest on loans, backstorage payment and assess additional interest charges. When grain is in the farmer-held reserve, the CCC cannot market its stocks unless the market price of that grain is above the CCC sales price. The various prices (release, call and CCC sales for feed grains and wheat) are given in Table XIII as percentage of loan rates.

TABLE XIII

EXAMPLE FEED GRAIN AND WHEAT RELEASE, CALL
AND CCC SALES PRICE

| Crop | Release Price | Call Price | CCC Sales Price |
|---------------|----------------------------------|---------------|-----------------------|
| | percent of loan rate | | |
| Corn | 125 | 145 | 185 |
| Grain Sorghum | 125 | 145 | 150 |
| Oats | 125 | 145 | 150 |
| Barley | 125 | 145 | 150 |
| Wheat | 150 | 180 | 190 |

Source: ASCS, USDA February, 1980

In POLYSIM the simulation of farmer-held reserve program is conducted in the following manner. Grain prices are computed, as described in the preceeding page, based upon prevailing supply and demand conditions. Two possible stock actions could occur based upon these solutions for grain prices: grain may either move into the farmer-held reserve of grain or may move out of the farmer-held reserve. When a computed grain price is below its loan rate, POLYSIM computes the quantity of grain that must be diverted from the market to raise its market price to the loan rate. The computation of the amount of grain to be diverted from the market is conducted by equations such as (13)

$$QDVtm = QSStm * ((1 - LRtm / PStm) / Fm) \quad (13)$$

where t denotes the current time period, $QDVtm$ represents the quantity of the m th grain diverted from the market in time period t , $QSStm$ represents the simulated supply of the m th grain in time period t , $LRtm$ represents the loan rate of the m th grain in time period t , $PStm$ represents the simulated price of the m th grain which would occur if there were no stock action and Fm represents the price flexibility of m th grain.

The terms in the inner parenthesis of (13) compute the percentage increase in the particular market grain price that is required to reach the loan rate. This percent increase (with algebraic sign changed) is then divided by the price flexibility of demand of that grain to compute the percent reduction in supply which would bring the market

price to the level of loan rate. This computation is the same as multiplying the percent change in the price of the grain times the overall elasticity of demand of that grain. Thus, (13) determines the length of movement up the demand curve of equivalently the left ward shift in the perfectly inelastic supply curve that results in the market price being equal to the loan rate. The computed decrease in supply defines the amount of grain that must be diverted from the market and placed in the reserve. Once these computations are conducted for all appropriate situations (i.e., a market grain price below loan rate) a new solution for grain demands and prices is determined. If the new solutions for market prices, which reflect the volume of grains moving into the reserve, are greater than or equal to loan rates nothing is done; that is, the determination of movements of grains into farmer-held reserves is complete. However, if the solutions of market grain price(s) are still below loan rate(s), as second set of computations, when appropriate, as defined by (13) are conducted. This process is continued until market grain prices are increased to at least their respective loan rate.

When market price goes above call price, POLYSIM releases reserve stocks until either the market grain price is below call price or a user supplied minimum level of farmer-held reserve stock is met. This computation is conducted by equations such as

$$Q_{Rtm} = Q_{SStm} * ((1 - C_{Ptm} / P_{Stm}) / F_m) \quad (14)$$

where Q_{Rtm} represents the quantity of the m th grain released from the farmer-held reserve in time period t , C_{Ptm} represents the call price of the m th grain in time period t and Q_{SStm} , P_{Stm} and F_m are as in (13). This equation computes the amount of farmer-held reserves to release to bring market prices to the level of call prices.³

When grains are in the farmer-held reserve, the CCC can only release Government-owned stocks if market grain prices are above 150 percent of the respective grains loan rate (190 percent for wheat). When prevailing demand and supply conditions generate market grain prices above the CCC sales price, POLYSIM releases CCC stocks before farmer-held reserves. CCC stock releases are conducted until either the market grain price is brought to the CCC sales price or CCC stocks are completely exhausted. CCC stock releases are computed by equations analogous to (14).

Non-recourse CCC Loans. Non-recourse Commodity Credit Corporation loans have been a part of farm program legislation for many years. The simulation of this farm program is analogous to the simulation of the farmer-held reserves program. This loan program, however, includes cotton and soybeans as well as feed grain and wheat. This Government program assumes that crop prices will be supported by com-

³In actuality grains may move out of farmer-held reserve when market prices exist between release price and call price. These movements are not accounted for in POLYSIM.

modity purchases at loan rate. Quantities of commodities diverted from the market are computed by equation such as (13). Existing CCC stocks can be released at market prices above 115.0 percent of loan rate unless the farmer-held reserve is in effect.

Indices of Crop Prices Received

Several aggregate measures of crop prices are computed by POLYSIM. These include the index of prices received (1910-14=100) for food grains, feed grains and hay, cotton, oil crops and all crops. Crop indices of prices received are computed in exactly the same as the indices of prices received of the livestock sector (Equation (7)). Based upon the price relatives used in the computation of the indices of both the crop and livestock sector, the index of prices received (1910-14=100) for all farm products is computed.

Feed Grains in Aggregates

Aggregate measures of feed grains (corn, grain sorghum, barley and oats) such as production, demand, price, market income, production expense and policy provisions are also computed by POLYSIM. These measures reflect the combination of solutions for the individual feed grains. Thus, all feed grains in aggregate computations in POLYSIM occur after the individual feed grain computations.

Measures of Farm Income and Production Expenses

POLYSIM computes several measures of farm income and production costs or expenses. These measures include not only income and expenses for individual crops and livestock categories, but also aggregate income and production costs for the entire agricultural sector. Farm income originates from two sources: market income from the sale of crops and livestock and non-market income such as government payments. Production costs computed by POLYSIM also originate from two basic sources which are costs incurred in livestock and crop production. Table XIV presents the income and expense computations of POLYSIM in an accounting income and expense statement form. A description of these computations is presented in the following pages.

Measures of Farm Income

As stated above and shown in Table XIV POLYSIM computes several measures of farm income. The most aggregate measures of farm income computed are realized gross farm income and realized net farm income (Table XIV). Realized net farm income is computed as realized gross farm income less total farm production expenses. Realized gross farm income is comprised of market income or cash receipts from crop and livestock sales, realized non-money income and Government farm payments.

TABLE XIV

AN ACCOUNTING INCOME AND EXPENSE STATEMENT TYPE FORMAT
OF FARM INCOME AND EXPENSES COMPUTED BY POLYSIM

MEASURES OF FARM INCOME

CROP CASH RECEIPTS

- (1) Barley
- (2) Corn
- (3) Cotton
- (4) Grain Sorghum
- (5) Oats
- (6) Soybeans
- (7) Wheat
- (8) Non-Model Crop Cash Receipts¹
- (9) Total Crop Cash Receipts (1 + 2 + 3 + 4 + 5 + 6
+ 7 + 8)

LIVESTOCK CASH RECEIPTS

- (10) Beef
- (11) Chicken
- (12) Dairy
- (13) Eggs
- (14) Pork
- (15) Sheep
- (16) Turkey
- (17) Non-Model Livestock Cash Receipts¹
- (18) Total Livestock Cash Receipts (+ 11 + 12
+ 13 + 14 + 15 + 16 + 17)
- (19) Total Cash Receipts (9 + 18)

REALIZED NON-MONEY INCOME

- (20) Beef Value of Home Consumption
- (21) Chicken " " " "
- (22) Dairy " " " "
- (23) Eggs
- (24) Pork
- (25) Sheep
- (26) Non-Livestock Perquisites¹
- (27) Total Realized Non-Money Income (20 + 21
+ 22 + 23 + 24 + 25 + 26)

GOVERNMENT PAYMENTS

- (28) Barley Deficiency, Diversion, Storage
- (29) Corn " "
- (30) Grain Sorghum
- (31) Oats " "
- (32) Wheat " "
- (33) Cotton Deficiency, Diversion
- (34) Soybean Diversion
- (35) Non-Model Government Payments¹

TABLE XIV (Continued)

| | |
|------|---|
| (36) | Total Government Payments (28 29 + 30 + 31 + 32 + 33 + 34 + 35 + 36) |
| (37) | Total Realized Gross Farm(19 + 27 + 36) |

MEASURES OF PRODUCTION EXPENSES

CROP PRODUCTION EXPENSES

| | |
|------|--|
| (38) | Barley |
| (39) | Corn |
| (40) | Cotton |
| (41) | Grain Sorghum |
| (42) | Oats |
| (43) | Soybeans |
| (44) | Wheat |
| (45) | Total Model Variable Crop Production Expense (38 + 39 + 40 + 41 + 42 + 43 + 44) |

LIVESTOCK PRODUCTION EXPENSES

| | |
|------|---|
| (46) | Protien Feed Cost |
| (47) | Feed Grain Feed Cost |
| (48) | Roughage Feed Cost |
| (49) | Wheat Feed Cost |
| (50) | Non-Feed Cost of Production |
| (51) | Total Variable Livestock Cost of Production (46 + 47 + 48 + 49 + 50) |

DOUBLE ACCOUNTING ADJUSTMENTS

| | |
|------|---|
| (52) | Barley |
| (53) | Corn |
| (54) | Grain Sorghum |
| (55) | Oats |
| (56) | Soybeans |
| (57) | Wheat |
| (58) | Total Double Accounting Adjustment (52 + 53 + 54 + 55 + 56 + 57) |
| (59) | Total Variable Livestock and Crop Cost of Production (45 + 51 + -58) |
| (60) | Non-Model Livestock and Crop Cost of Production and Model Crop and Livestock Fixed Production Cost ¹ |
| (61) | Total Farm Cost of Production (59 + 60) |
| (62) | Realized Net Farm Income(37 - 61) |

¹Exogenous variable.

Crop Cash Receipts

Crop cash receipts are computed with equations such as (15)

$$CCRSt_i = (PSt_i/PBt_i) * (CPSt_i/CPBt_i) * CCRBt_i * Mi * Wi + (PSs_i/PBs_i) * (CPSs_i/CPSSs_i) * CCRBt_i * (1 - Wi) * Mi \quad (15)$$

where t denotes the current time period, s denotes the previous time period i denotes the i th crop, $CCRSt_i$ represents the simulated value of the cash receipts of the i th crop in time period t , $CCRBt_i$ is the baseline value or $CCRSt_i$, PSt_i is the simulated price of the i th crop in time period t , PBt_i is the baseline value of PSt_i , $CPSt_i$ is simulated production of the i th crop in time period t , $CPBt_i$ is baseline value of $CPSt_i$, Mi is proportion of the production of the i th crop marketed and Wi represents the weight to convert crop year cash receipts to calendar years. Equations such as (15) reflect the fact that crop cash receipts are not generally equal to value of production (price times quantity). Farmers which produce both livestock and grains feed part or possibly all their grain production to livestock. Thus, equations in POLYSIM which compute cash receipts contain marketing proportions (Mi) which are accounted for in this relationship. These marketing proportions and the weights which convert crop year cash receipts to calendar year (Wi) for all model crops are given in Table XV.

As can be seen from (15), the simulated value of crop cash receipts reflect the adjustment of baseline cash

TABLE XV
 MARKETING PROPORTIONS AND CROP YEAR CONVERSION
 WEIGHTS USED BY POLYSIM

| Crop | Marketing Proportions (Mi) ¹ | Crop Year Conversions Weights (Wi) ² |
|---------------|---|--|
| Barley | .70 | .45 |
| Corn | .60 | .45 |
| Cotton | 1.00 | .70 |
| Grain Sorghum | .76 | .45 |
| Oats | .32 | .40 |
| Soybeans | .98 | .50 |
| Wheat | .96 | .70 |

¹Marketing proportions reflect the amount of production sold.

²Crop year conversion weights reflect factors to convert crop year sales to a calendar year basis.

receipts by the ratio of simulated production and prices to their respective baseline values. If there are no changes from baseline in both crop production and prices, then baseline and simulated cash receipts will be equal.

The total of crop cash receipts in POLYSIM is the summation of model individual crop cash receipts (barley, corn, cotton, grain sorghum, soybeans and wheat) and non-model crop cash receipts. Non-model crop cash receipts is an exogenous data series in POLYSIM.

Livestock Cash Receipts

For a livestock category, simulated cash receipts are computed by adjusting that each livestock category's baseline cash receipts by the ratio of simulated production and price to their respective baseline values. The following equation shows the computation of livestock cash receipts

$$LCRSt_i = LCRBt_i * (PDSt_i / PDBt_i) * (PSt_i / PBt_i) \quad (16)$$

where t denotes the current time period, where i represents the i th livestock category, $LCRSt_i$ represents the simulated cash receipts of the i th livestock category in time period t , $LCRBt_i$ represents the baseline value of $LCRSt_i$, $PDSt_i$ represents simulated production of i th livestock category in time period t , $PDBt_i$ represents the baseline value of $PDSt_i$, PSt_i is the simulated price of the i th livestock category in time period t and PBt_i is the baseline value of PSt_i . Since livestock production and prices are computed on a calendar year basis, no marketing year conversions are necessary in

computations such as (16).

Total livestock cash receipts is the summation of the seven individual livestock category cash receipt (beef, pork, sheep, chicken, turkey, eggs and dairy) and exogenous non-model livestock cash receipts. Non-model livestock cash receipts are assigned baseline values unless otherwise supplied by the user.

Total cash receipts in POLYSIM is defined as the sum of total livestock cash receipts and total crop cash receipts. All cash receipts, both individual crops or livestock categories and the aggregate total, are measured in millions of dollars on a calendar year basis.

Realized Non-Money Income

Realized non-money income in POLYSIM originates from two sources. These are value of home livestock consumption and prerequisites other than livestock consumed on-farm (rental values of building, crops, off-farm income, etc). A typical equation used to compute a particular livestock category value of home consumption is

$$VSt_i = VBt_i * (PSt_i / PBt_i) \quad (17)$$

where t denotes the current time period, i represents the i th livestock category, VSt_i represents the simulated value of home consumption of the i th livestock category in time period t , VBt_i is the baseline value of VSt_i and PSt_i and PBt_i are as defined in (16). It is implicitly assumed that the quantity of particular livestock category consumed

on-farm is highly inelastic and exhibits little variation. Hence, the baseline value of home consumption is adjusted by the ratio of simulated and baseline farm-level livestock prices.

The other component of non-money realized farm income, prerequisites other than livestock consumed on-farm, is an exogenous variable. Livestock value of home consumption for all livestock categories are added to other prerequisites to form total realized non-money income. The unit of measure of non-money income is millions of dollars.

Government Farm Payments

POLYSIM computes three types of Government farm payments: diversion payments, deficiency payments and storage payments on farmer-held reserves. All Government farm payments are measured in millions of dollars.

Diversion Payments. Diversion payments for each crop is computed as the product of the acreage diverted of that crop times the diversion payment rate per acre for that crop. The unit of measure for diversion payments for all crops is millions of dollars.

Deficiency Payments. Deficiency payments are computed as in the 1977 Food and Agriculture Act. Deficiency payments are made only when a crop's market price is less than its target price. Deficiency payments are computed in POLYSIM based on the values of five variables which are

either policy provisions or are based upon policy provisions.

$$DSt_i = DPR_{ti} * NP_{ti} * AY_{ti} * PA_{ft_i} * PR_{ti} \quad (18)$$

where t denotes the current time period, i represents the i th crop, Dst_i represents the simulated deficiency payments of the i th crop in time period t , DPR_{ti} represents the simulated deficiency payment rate of the i th crop in time period t , NP_{ti} represents the simulated national program acreage of the i th crop in time period t , AY_{ti} represents the simulated administrative yield of the i th crop in time period t , PA_{ft_i} represents the simulated program allocation factor of the i th crop in time period t and PR_{ti} represents the program participation rate of the i th crop in time period t . The deficiency payment rate for a crop is the minimum of the difference between target price and average market price and the difference between target price and loan rate.⁴

Storage Payments. With the creation of the farmer-held reserves in the 1977 Food and Agriculture Act, farmers participating in the reserve program are paid storage payments on their reserve stocks. These payments are computed as the product of per bushel storage payment rate and the volume of the reserve in bushels.

⁴In actuality deficiency payments are based upon the average crop price for the first five months of the marketing year. In computing deficiency payments POLYSIM uses the average price based upon the entire marketing year.

Government farm payments are aggregated in two fashions in POLYSIM, by individual crops and by total payments to all crops. For each crop, diversion, deficiency and storage payments when applicable are summed to compute total model Government payments for that crop. These summary measures along with exogenous non-model Government farm payments are summed to compute total Government farm payments. Exogenous non-model Government farm payments are comprised of any Government farm payments not computed for crops included in POLYSIM and Government farm payments occurring to agricultural products not included in POLYSIM.

Measures of Farm Production Expenses

In POLYSIM the cost of producing the output is viewed as having two components. These are variable production costs and fixed production costs. Variable production costs are the endogenously computed production expenses in POLYSIM.

Total variable livestock cost of production is computed as the sum of both feed and non-feed variable costs of production. Variable feed costs are disaggregated into the following types: protein, feed grain, wheat and roughages. Protein cost is computed as the product of simulated by-product feed demand and the price of soybean meal.⁵ This

⁵By-product feed demand is computed in POLYSIM SIMULTANEOUS VERSION in the same manner as in the original version of POLYSIM. See either Ray and Richardson (1978) or Richardson (1978) for a detailed explanation of the

computation reflects costing out or pricing all by-products fed in terms of soybean equivalents at the price of soybean meal.

The feed grain feed cost of livestock production is computed as the sum of corn, grain sorghum, oats and barley feed costs. These computations are conducted with equations such as (19)

$$FCSt_i = W_i * (FDSt_i * M_i * PSt_i + FDSt_i * (1 - M_i) * (ACSt_i / YSt_i)) \quad (19) \\ + (1 - W_i) * (FDSs_i * M_i * PSs_i + FDSs_i * (1 - M_i) * (ACSS_i / YSS_i))$$

t denotes the current year, s denotes the previous year, i represents the i th feed grain, $FCSt_i$ represents the simulated value of livestock feed cost associated for the i th feed grain in time period t , $FDSt_i$ represents the simulated value of the feed demand of the i th feed grain in time period t , M_i represents the proportion of grain i marketed, W_i represent weights to convert crop year feed costs to calendar year feed cost and $ACSt_i$ and YSt_i are as defined above. The terms in the inside parentheses in (19) express that a portion M_i of feed demand of grain i is costed out at the price of i , while a portion $1 - M_i$ of the feed demand of grain i is costed out at the cost of producing grain i . The weights W_i are included in equation (19) to convert marketing years to calendar years.

Wheat feed cost for livestock production is computed by an equation similar to (19). However, it is assumed that

computation of by-product feed demand.

all wheat fed to livestock is purchased in the market place. Thus the equation which computes wheat feed cost to livestock, costs out or prices all wheat fed to livestock at the market price of wheat. Roughage cost is computed in an analogous manner to feed grain feed costs. The computation of roughage feed costs is based upon the amount of roughage fed to livestock, the price of hay, the cost of production of hay and the portion of roughage bought in the market place. In the computation of roughage cost of production, the portion of roughage bought is costed out at the price of hay, while the portion raised on-farm are priced at cost of roughage production per unit.

Total non-feed cost of livestock production is the summation of the sum of seven livestock production levels times the respective non-feed cost per unit of production. The non-feed costs of production include farmer expenditures for salt, mineral supplements and veterinarian expenses. For a more detailed description of these computations of non-feed livestock and roughage costs of production see either Ray and Richardson (1978) or Richardson (1978).

Total variable cost of production in POLYSIM is defined as the sum of the variable production costs of the seven crops and total variable cost of production of the livestock sector (feed and non-feed), less double accounting adjustments. Double accounting adjustments in POLYSIM compute the portion of crop production expense already counted as feed expense in livestock production. These measures are com-

puted as

$$\begin{aligned} \text{DAS}_{ti} = & (1-M_i) * W_i * (\text{AC}_{Sti} / \text{Y}_{Sti}) * \text{FD}_{Sti} \\ & + (1-M_i) * (1-W_i) * (\text{AC}_{Ssi} / \text{Y}_{Ssi}) * \text{FD}_{Ssi} \end{aligned} \quad (20)$$

where t denotes the current time period, s denotes the previous time period, i represents the i th crop, DAS_{ti} represents the simulated double accounting adjustment of the i th crop in time period t , W_i , AC_{Sti} and FD_{Sti} are as defined in (19). Total variable production expense for the individual model crops were discussed in an earlier section.

The total cost of agricultural production is then defined as total variable cost of production plus non-model variable and fixed production costs and model fixed production costs. Non-model variable and fixed production costs and model fixed production costs are an exogenous data series in POLYSIM.

CHAPTER IV

RESULTS OF APPLICATIONS OF DIFFERENT PARAMETERIZATIONS OF THE QUADRATIC OBJECTIVE FUNCTION TO AGRICULTURAL POLICY ANALYSIS AND FORMULATION

In this chapter the results of six applications of a quadratic objective function to agricultural policy analysis and formulation are presented. In the first application the control algorithm was free to choose any combination of Government payments and market income in the selection of an optimal control path that achieved the target levels of net farm income. This solution will be referred to as the free choice application. The target levels of net farm income were 31.6 billion dollars, 32.9 billion dollars, 34.2 billion dollars, and 35.4 billion dollars for 1980-83, respectively. The remaining five applications had the same overall objective as the free choice application which was obtain the specified net farm income targets. The differences in these applications were the amounts of increase in net farm income which could originate from Government payments. These applications reflect decision maker preferences for 0, 30, 50, 70, and 100 percent of the increase in net farm income to originate from Government farm payments.

As stated above, each of these applications were conducted for the control period 1980-83. The four year control period length was selected because farm program legislation is usually written to cover a four year time period and computer cost considerations.

The same farm program policy instruments were available for all applications of the objective function except the 0 percent increase in Government payments. As described in Chapter II, the overall farm program allows a set-aside program for corn, barley, grain sorghum, wheat and cotton, a deficiency payment program based upon target prices, a set-aside payment program, a farmer-held reserve program for all feed grains and wheat, and a Commodity Credit Corporation stock program for cotton and soybeans.

For the 0 percent increase in Government payments application, a somewhat different farm program was assumed. The set-aside program and stock program were assumed to be in force, but participation was mandatory. This approach was developed to simulate a mandatory production control program or marketing quota program thus, no Government payments were assumed.

Data Requirements

POLYSIM requires a baseline of forecasted data. Baseline data includes projections of supply, utilization and prices of agricultural commodities as well as associated income and expense measures. ESCS commodity specialists

develop baseline projections used by POLYSIM. The projections reflect the use of formal and informal forecasting tempered with experience and judgments of commodity analysts. The baseline data used in this control study is a modification of the July 1979 baseline to reflect more recent developments in agricultural commodity prices, supplies, uses, incomes and production expenses. These data were developed assuming continuation of the 1977 Food and Agriculture Act.

Additional data were supplied to POLYSIM by the Box Complex optimization procedure. These were the policy instruments selected as control variables including the target prices, loan rates, and set-aside rates for corn, wheat, and cotton. As described in Chapter II the target prices and set-aside rate of grain sorghum and barley were based upon the corresponding corn policy instruments. Also the loan rates of grain sorghum, barley and oats were determined based on corn loan rate.

Considerations of Agricultural Policy

Analysis and Formulation

with Control Methods

In obtaining an optimal solution for a particular application of the objective function, the Box Complex optimization technique must consider the static and dynamic aspects of the United States agricultural sector as represented in POLYSIM. Many of the control variables or policy

instruments used in this control study have both static (current period) and dynamic (future period) effects.

The deficiency payment program based upon target prices is an example of a control variable which exhibits a somewhat static effect. Under the provisions of the 1977 Food and Agriculture Act, deficiency payments are paid crop producers only if crop market price is less than target price. As was described in Chapter III, the relative price difference between target and market price defines a factor which in part determines deficiency payments. When the optimization technique chooses a control path which generates a POLYSIM solution which increase relative price differences, deficiency payments will increase. This facilitates the current period goal of increasing current net farm income.

Target prices through a deficiency payment program can also facilitate the goals of the various parameterizations of the objective function as to the source of increase in net farm income. When deficiency payments are used to reward and insure producer participation in the set-aside program, Government payments are being used to generate market income. Increases in market income with a set-aside program reflect the low price elasticities of demand of agricultural products and a possible decrease in total variable cost of production by reducing harvested acreages. Following economic theory the change in total revenues will be positive, or in the context of agricultural products cash receipts, from a reduction in supply if demand is price

inelastic. The increase in price will offset the reduction in supply and cash receipts will increase.

The above analysis only considers the static direct effect of a change in set-aside acreage of a particular crop. A change in a set-aside acreage can also exhibit static indirect effects as well as dynamic direct and indirect effects. Static indirect effects would include a change in the set-aside acreage of a particular crop affecting other current period crop utilizations and prices through the change in that particular crop price brought about by a production change.

Dynamic direct effects of a change in the set-aside acreage of a particular crop would include the current and future responses of that crop's production, demand, and price and, ultimately, income measures to previous period changes in production, utilization, and price. Indirect dynamic effects would include the cross effects of the previous change in the price of a particular crop upon the supply, utilization, price and income measures of other crops and livestock.

These concepts can be made more concrete with a specific example such as corn set-aside acreage. Figure 6 presents a schematic flow of the static direct and indirect effects and dynamic direct and indirect effects of a change in corn set-aside acreage. Static direct effects would consider the effect upon corn supply, price, utilization and eventually income measures related to corn from a change in

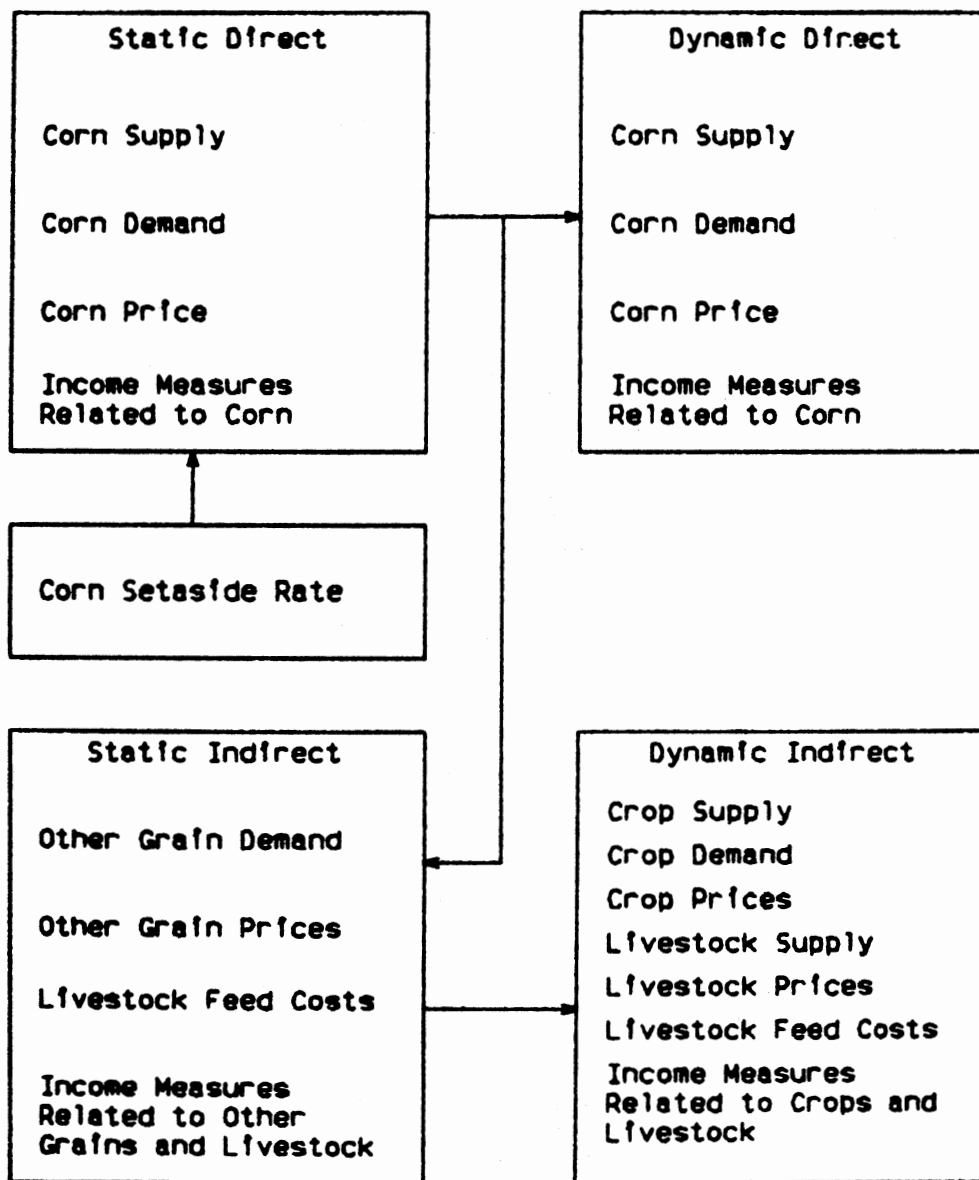


Figure 6. Schematic Flow of Effects of a Change in Corn Set-aside Rate

corn production brought about by the change in corn set-aside rate. Static indirect effects would include the effect that the change in current corn price would exhibit upon the current utilizations and prices of other grains, the feed cost of livestock production, and eventually income measures related to other grains and livestock.

Dynamic direct responses would consider the future response of corn acreage and yield upon supply through production, utilization, and price and eventually income measures related to corn. The dynamic direct response of corn acreage would include the response of corn acreage to changes in previous corn prices and previous changes in corn acreage. Dynamic indirect effects would include the response of other crop acreage to previous changes in other crop prices and own acreages. These responses would include not only the effect of the change in the previous period corn price upon other crop production, but also the effect of previous period changes in other crop prices upon corn acreage. The dynamic indirect effect of changing crop acreages would affect crop productions, supplies, utilizations, and prices as well as livestock production, prices, feed costs and eventually income measures related to both crops and livestock.

An analysis of the direct and indirect static and dynamic effects the optimization technique must consider when determining optimal loan rates would follow the same format as set-aside acreages. Such an analysis would

reinforce the point being made here which is that the determination of the optimal control path must consider static and dynamic effects of control variables and also the inter-relationship among agricultural commodities.

Results of Applications of Different
Parameterizations of Objective
Function to Agricultural
Policy Analysis and
Formulation

Free Choice Application

In the free choice application of the objective function, the control algorithm was free to choose an optimum control path reflecting any combination of Government payments and market receipts or income to increase net farm income to the target levels. A summary of the levels of net farm income obtained, and sources of the increases in net farm income for the control period are presented in Table XVI.

The computed levels of net farm income which minimized the objective function were very close to the target levels for all control periods. As is common with quadratic objective functions some target levels were overachieved and others were underachieved. In the second and third years (1980 and 1981) of the control period, the targeted levels of net farm income were overachieved, while in the last year targeted net farm income was underachieved. Of the increase

in net farm income from baseline, Government payments comprised 87.5, 69.6, 77.7, and 63.6 percent for 1980, 1981, 1982 and 1983, respectively.

TABLE XVI
 TARGET LEVEL, SIMULATED LEVEL, AND SOURCE
 OF INCREASE IN NET FARM INCOME FOR
 FREE CHOICE APPLICATION, 1980-83

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|--|-------|------|------|------|------|
| Target Level of Net Farm Income | B. \$ | 31.6 | 32.9 | 34.2 | 35.4 |
| Simulated Level of Net Farm Income | B. \$ | 31.6 | 33.0 | 34.4 | 35.1 |
| Simulated Increase in Government Payments | B. \$ | 6.3 | 6.9 | 8.6 | 10.0 |
| Simulated Increase in Market Income | B. \$ | 0.9 | 3.0 | 4.1 | 5.7 |

Table XVII contains the values of the control variables of policy instruments which produced the optimal solution and simulated values of selected endogenous variables. The values of loan rates, target prices and set-aside rates are higher than recent historical levels as given in Table XVIII. Target prices were increased the most. This re-

TABLE XVII
OPTIMAL VALUES OF CONTROL VARIABLES AND
SELECTED ENDOGENOUS VARIABLES FOR FREE
CHOICE APPLICATION, 1980-83

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|--|--------|-------|-------|------|------|
| CONTROL VARIABLE | | | | | |
| <u>Loan Rates</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | \$/bu. | 2.38 | 2.40 | 2.58 | 2.59 |
| Wheat | \$/bu. | 2.98 | 3.09 | 3.27 | 3.32 |
| Cotton | \$/lb. | 0.49 | 0.52 | 0.55 | 0.56 |
| <u>Target Prices</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | \$/bu. | 3.52 | 3.79 | 4.11 | 4.40 |
| Wheat | \$/bu. | 5.07 | 4.85 | 5.31 | 5.17 |
| Cotton | \$/lb. | 0.86 | 0.93 | 0.94 | 0.99 |
| <u>Set-aside Rate</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | % | 10.9 | 20.2 | 29.9 | 28.9 |
| Wheat | % | 12.5 | 16.4 | 23.4 | 24.0 |
| Cotton | % | 20.1 | 16.6 | 29.7 | 29.9 |
| ENDOGENOUS VARIABLES | | | | | |
| <u>Effective Set-aside Rate</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | % | 5.4 | 10.1 | 14.9 | 14.9 |
| Wheat | % | 7.5 | 9.9 | 14.0 | 14.4 |
| Cotton | % | 18.1 | 23.9 | 26.7 | 26.9 |
| <u>Reduction in Production from Baseline</u> | | | | | |
| Wheat | % | 4.5 | 2.7 | 3.7 | 4.0 |
| Cotton | % | 12.7 | 16.9 | 11.8 | 14.3 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | % | 2.8 | 5.9 | 8.5 | 8.6 |
| <u>Harvested Acreage</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | M. ac. | 69.9 | 69.2 | 67.2 | 67.0 |
| Wheat | M. ac. | 64.2 | 63.5 | 61.6 | 62.9 |
| Cotton | M. ac. | 9.5 | 8.9 | 9.1 | 9.3 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | M. ac. | 103.0 | 103.2 | 99.9 | 99.8 |

TABLE XVII (Continued)

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|-----------------------------------|----------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| <u>Yield</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | bu./ac. | 100.2 | 100.4 | 100.7 | 101.3 |
| Wheat | bu./ac. | 32.5 | 32.9 | 32.4 | 32.5 |
| Cotton | lb./ac. | 490.2 | 509.9 | 543.0 | 553.3 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | T./ac. | 2.28 | 2.27 | 2.36 | 2.31 |
| <u>Exports</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | M. bu. | 2146.5 | 2160.2 | 2107.2 | 2099.9 |
| Wheat | M. bu. | 1251.9 | 1270.1 | 1287.4 | 1297.8 |
| Cotton | M. bales | 5.1 | 4.3 | 4.5 | 4.5 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | M. ton | 68.5 | 68.9 | 66.9 | 66.8 |
| <u>Total Utilization</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | M. bu. | 6969.4 | 6952.5 | 6804.9 | 6762.8 |
| Wheat | M. bu. | 2043.7 | 2067.8 | 2077.6 | 2093.2 |
| Cotton | M. bales | 11.4 | 10.4 | 10.6 | 10.8 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | M. ton | 237.0 | 236.7 | 230.6 | 229.6 |
| <u>Ending Year Carry Out</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | M. bu. | 1851.1 | 1844.6 | 1808.4 | 1832.9 |
| Wheat | M. bu. | 1020.1 | 1039.4 | 954.0 | 910.6 |
| Cotton | M. bales | 2.5 | 1.7 | 1.6 | 1.7 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | M. ton | 62.7 | 61.9 | 60.9 | 62.0 |
| <u>Set-aside Payment Rate</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | \$/bu. | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Wheat | \$/bu. | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Cotton | \$/bu. | 0.21 | 0.26 | 0.45 | 0.43 |
| <u>Deficiency Payments</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | B. \$ | 3.8 | 4.5 | 5.4 | 6.6 |
| Wheat | B. \$ | 1.4 | 1.3 | 1.6 | 1.3 |
| Cotton | B. \$ | 0.9 | 0.3 | 0.4 | 0.5 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | B. \$ | 4.5 | 5.4 | 6.4 | 7.9 |
| <u>Set-aside Payments</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | B. \$ | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| Wheat | B. \$ | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| Cotton | B. \$ | 0.2 | 0.3 | 0.4 | 0.5 |
| Feed grains in Aggregate | B. \$ | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 |

TABLE XVII (Continued)

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|---------------------------|-------------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| <u>Commodity Prices</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | \$/bu. | 2.46 | 2.54 | 2.64 | 2.60 |
| Wheat | \$/bu. | 3.87 | 3.87 | 4.01 | 4.15 |
| Cotton | \$/lb. | 0.65 | 0.84 | 0.85 | 0.86 |
| Feed grains in | | | | | |
| Aggregate | \$/ton | 84.99 | 87.98 | 90.81 | 92.14 |
| Cattle | \$/cwt. | 57.00 | 60.77 | 61.46 | 63.69 |
| Hogs | \$/cwt. | 41.00 | 49.97 | 49.02 | 49.66 |
| Milk | \$/cwt. | 11.69 | 13.21 | 13.54 | 13.67 |
| <u>Retail Meat Prices</u> | | | | | |
| Choice beef | \$/lb. | 2.36 | 2.62 | 2.68 | 2.75 |
| Pork | \$/lb. | 1.24 | 1.50 | 1.64 | 1.76 |
| Milk | \$/1/2 gal. | 1.05 | 1.20 | 1.26 | 2.34 |

TABLE XVIII
 HISTORICAL VALUES OF CONTROL
 VARIABLES, 1976-1979

| Item | Unit | 1976 | 1977 | 1978 | 1979 |
|-----------------------|--------|------|------|------|------|
| Loan Rate | | | | | |
| Corn | \$/bu. | 1.50 | 2.00 | 2.00 | 2.10 |
| Wheat | \$/bu. | 2.25 | 2.25 | 2.35 | 2.50 |
| Cotton | \$/bu. | 0.45 | 0.45 | 0.48 | 0.50 |
| Target Price | | | | | |
| Corn | \$/bu. | 1.57 | 2.00 | 2.10 | 2.20 |
| Wheat | \$/bu. | 2.90 | 2.90 | 3.40 | 3.40 |
| Cotton | \$/bu. | 0.48 | 0.48 | 0.52 | 0.58 |
| Set-aside Rate | | | | | |
| Corn | % | 0.0 | 0.0 | 10.0 | 10.0 |
| Wheat | % | 0.0 | 0.0 | 20.0 | 20.0 |
| Cotton | % | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 |

flects the ability of a deficiency payment program to increase net farm income through increases in Government payments.

The baseline values of set-aside rates were zero, for all crops for all control periods. The selection of non-zero set-aside rates implies reduction in crop production and increases in crop market prices. With increases in crop market prices, utilization of crops were reduced from baseline levels.

Table XVII also contains other data from the free choice application including the effective set-aside rate and actual reduction in crop production from baseline levels. The effective set-aside rate reflects set-aside program participation as well as the set-aside rate. Since in this application of the objective function, set-aside program participation was less than unity for all crops, the effective set-aside rate will be less than the set-aside rate. The actual reduction in crop production from baseline levels will differ from the effective set-aside rate for two reasons which are slippage and the dynamic response of crop producers to increased crop prices and changes in crop acreages. Slippage is the portion of each acre of set-aside that does not actually result in reducing crop production, due to farmers declaring their least productive land as set-aside and farmers using variable resources more intensely on the land left in cultivation to increase production. Tweeten (1970) reports that prior to 1970 the slippage rate

for feed grains was about 0.40, meaning that for each acre set-aside, production was reduced by only 0.6 acres. Garst and Miller (1975) report the slippage rate for wheat at 0.39 during 1960-70, and being as high as 0.59 between 1971 and 1974. The slippage rates used in this study are 0.40 for feed grains and cotton and 0.60 for wheat.

The slippage rate and producer set-aside program participation are not the only factors which determine the effects of set-aside rates upon crop production. Dynamic direct and indirect responses of changing crop prices will also affect crop production. For the first control period, the increased set-aside rates from baseline will generate a higher crop market price. A higher crop price will affect next period's acreage of not only that particular crop, but also the acreage of other crops. There will also be a response in crop yields to increased crop prices. Farmers will use more resources as crop prices increase which will increase per acre yields.

The price of corn generated by the set-aside rates given in Table XVII ranged from 2.46 to 2.60 per bushel, while the price of wheat ranged from 3.87 to 4.15 per bushel. Cotton price increased substantially from 1980 to 1981, but then exhibited a slowly increasing pattern across the remaining control periods.

Livestock prices also increased from baseline levels in the last three control periods. This occurred from the indirect dynamic response of livestock production to previous

increases in grain prices. As grain prices increased, livestock production declined and resulted in increased livestock prices at both farm and retail levels.

Target prices in the optimal solution generally provided sufficiently high deficiency payment levels to achieve desired farmer participation in the set-aside program without additional set-aside payments. Using the breakeven analysis described in Chapter II, only cotton farmers required set-aside payments in addition to deficiency payments to justify participating in the set-aside program.

The data presented in Table XIX help isolate and explain the relative contributions of Government payments and market income in the achievement of the net farm income targets. These data represent changes in simulated income and expense variables from baseline levels for the optimal control path of the free choice application of the objective function. As an example, in 1983 Government payments were increased by 10.0 billion dollars. Livestock cash receipts and livestock value of home consumption increased by 3.4 billion dollars, while crop cash receipts increased by 1.6 billion. Both of these increases in cash receipts are due to reduced production and price inelastic demands. The reduced crop production was, of course, due to less harvested acreage while livestock production declined due to increased grain prices. The three sources of increased gross farm income -- 10.0 billion dollars in Government payments, 3.4 billion dollars in livestock cash receipts and

value of home consumption, and 1.6 billion in crop cash receipts -- sum to the 15.0 billion dollar increase in gross farm income.

TABLE XIX
INCREASE IN NET FARM INCOME BY GROSS SOURCE FOR
THE FREE CHOICE APPLICATION, 1980-83

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|---|-------|------|------|------|------|
| Government Payments | B. \$ | 6.3 | 6.9 | 8.6 | 10.0 |
| Livestock Cash Receipts and Value of Home Consumption | B. \$ | 0.0 | 0.8 | 1.4 | 3.4 |
| Crop Cash Receipts | B. \$ | 0.3 | 1.4 | 1.9 | 1.6 |
| Livestock Variable Cost of Production | B. \$ | -0.1 | -0.5 | -0.9 | -1.2 |
| Crop Variable Cost of Production | B. \$ | 0.7 | 1.3 | 1.7 | 1.9 |
| Total | B. \$ | 7.2 | 9.9 | 12.7 | 15.7 |

To determine either a level of net farm income or a change in net farm income, production costs as well as gross farm income must be considered. As shown in Table XIX, livestock variable production costs increased. As the market prices of feed grain prices increased over time, so

did livestock variable production costs. Crop production costs were reduced from baseline levels. This reflected the increased set-aside rates and their effect of reducing crop harvested acreage. If the changes in variable production costs are summed, the result yields 0.7 billion dollars total reduction in variable cost of production. When this variable cost saving is added to the 15.0 billion dollar increase in gross farm income, the result will yield the 15.7 billion dollar computed increase in net farm income.

Table XX presents the same income and expense data as Table XIX but changes in production costs are allocated to sources. By summarizing the data in this fashion, Table XX breaks out the net increase in net farm income from baseline by source of increase. As an example consider the simulated income and expense data for the control year 1983. When the 1.2 billion dollar increase in livestock cost of production is subtracted from the 3.4 billion dollar increase in livestock cash receipts and value of home consumption, the net contribution of the livestock sector is 2.2 billion dollars. In the case of the crop sector, if the 1.9 billion dollar reduction in crop variable cost of production is added to the 1.6 billion dollar increase in crop cash receipts the result is a 3.5 billion dollar net contribution to farm income by the crop sector. As in the previous table these data show that the main source of the increase in net farm income is Government payments. However, in apparent contrast to the gross source data in Table XIX, net contribu-

tions to the increase in net farm income was greater from crops than from livestock.

TABLE XX
INCREASE IN NET FARM INCOME BY NET SOURCE FOR
FREE CHOICE APPLICATION, 1980-83¹

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|------------------------|-------|----------------|----------------|-----------------|-----------------|
| Government Payments | B. \$ | 6.3 (87.5) | 6.9 (69.6) | 8.6 (67.7) | 10.0 (63.6) |
| Livestock | B. \$ | -0.1 (-1.4) | 0.3 (3.0) | 0.5 (3.9) | 2.2 (14.0) |
| Crops | B. \$ | 1.0 (13.9) | 2.7 (27.3) | 3.6 (28.4) | 3.5 (22.4) |
| Total | B. \$ | 7.2 (100.0) | 9.9 (100.0) | 12.7 (100.0) | 15.7 (100.0) |

¹Percent of the total increase in net farm income are in parentheses underneath the respective net source.

0, 30, 50, 70, and 100 Applications

The remaining applications of the quadratic criterion function used the same net farm income targets as the free choice application. However, varying portions of the increase in net farm income were allowed to come from Government payments (the rest of the increase in net farm income coming from the market place) in the remaining applications.

In terms of percentages Government payments were constrained to contributing 0, 30, 50, 70, and 100 percent of the desired increase in net farm income, respectively, in the five applications.

The 0 percent increase in Government payments application required the determination of an optimal control path or policy which achieved the target net farm income levels completely from the market place. Possible sources of increases in net farm income include increases in livestock cash receipts and value of home consumption, crop cash receipts, and reductions in variable production costs. In the following discussion this application will be referred to as the 0 application.

The 30, 50, 70, and 100 percent of net farm income increase from Government payment applications required the determination of optimal control paths to obtain the net farm income targets using a specific mix of Government payments and market income. In the following discussion, these applications will be referred to as the 30, 50, 70, and 100 applications. The 30 application required the selection of a control path which allowed 30 percent of increase in net farm income to originate from Government payments and 70 percent from the market place. The 50 application required a control solution which generated equal increases in market income and Government payments to achieve the target levels of net farm income. The 70 application required 70 percent of the increase in net farm income to come from Government

payments and 30 percent from the market place. Finally, the 100 application required a control solution which achieved the desired increases in farm income with the use of only Government payments.

For each application the percentage of Government payments contribution to net farm income is held constant except in the first control period of the 30, 50, and 70 applications. In these applications Government payments were allowed to be 70, 80, and 90 percent of the increase in net farm income, respectively, in the first control period. This was done because the dynamic characteristics of crop income accounting and livestock production response made lower percentages unfeasible to obtain in the first period. Crop cash receipts include production and prices measured in the current and previous crop or marketing years (Oct. 1 - Sept. 30 in case of feed grains). However, in attempting to influence the crop cash receipts for the first control period the optimization algorithm can only "get to" or influence the current crop year price and production even though the previous crop year price and production affect the calendar year income measures. Also the livestock sector of the model responds to lagged or previous changes in grain prices. Hence, in the first control period the livestock sector cannot adjust production. Thus, to initiate the applications it was necessary to raise the percent of net farm income increase contributed by Government payments in the first year of the 30, 50 and 70 applications.

Table XXI presents the simulated levels of net farm income which minimized the objective function in the 0, 30, 50, 70, and 100 applications. Also presented in the Table XXI are the percent error of the simulated levels of net farm income in achieving the target levels of net farm income. The target levels of net farm income were the same for these applications of the objective function as the free choice application. These target levels were 31.6 billion dollars, 32.9 billion dollars, 34.2 billion dollars, and 35.4 billion dollars for the first through fourth control periods, (1980-83), respectively. A negative percent error would indicate underachieving a target level of net farm income while a positive percent error would indicate overachieving a target level of net farm income. The largest percent error in absolute value occurred in the first control period of the 0 application. This was caused by the dynamic characteristics of agricultural income accounting and the lags in livestock production response discussed above. Overall the 30 application of the objective function missed the target levels of net farm income the most. This brings out, however, an important consideration in comparing the 30 application with either the 0 application or the 50 application. If farm program participation is to be adequately rewarded, there are absolute levels of Government payments which are necessary to accomplish the generation of increase in market income which will obtain a target level of net farm income. As will be seen later, restrictions on

amounts of increases in Government payments will also have ramifications upon the composition and distribution of Government payments.

TABLE XXI

SIMULATED NET FARM INCOME AND PERCENT ERROR IN
SIMULATED NET FARM INCOME IN ACHIEVING
TARGET NET FARM INCOME FOR 0, 30, 50
70 and 100 APPLICATION, 1980-83¹

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|----------------------------|-------|-------|------|------|------|
| Simulated Net Farm Income | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | B. \$ | 26.6 | 34.0 | 33.8 | 35.6 |
| 30 | B. \$ | 30.8 | 30.8 | 32.4 | 35.1 |
| 50 | B. \$ | 31.5 | 33.3 | 34.5 | 36.1 |
| 70 | B. \$ | 31.5 | 32.2 | 33.2 | 34.7 |
| 100 | B. \$ | 32.3 | 33.0 | 34.0 | 35.5 |
| Percent Error ² | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | % | -15.8 | 3.3 | -1.2 | 0.6 |
| 30 | % | -2.5 | -6.4 | -5.3 | -0.8 |
| 50 | % | -0.3 | 0.9 | 0.9 | 0.8 |
| 70 | % | -0.3 | -2.1 | -2.9 | -1.9 |
| 100 | % | -2.2 | 0.3 | 0.5 | 0.3 |

¹The 0, 30, 50, 70, and 100 applications refer to the respective situations where 0, 30, 50, 70, and 100 percent of the increase in net farm income came from Government payments.

²Percent error is defined as simulated net farm income minus target net farm income divided by target net farm income.

Table XXII presents the optimal values of the target prices for corn, wheat, and cotton for the 30, 50, 70, and 100 applications. Target prices are lower as the percent of net farm income coming from Government payments is reduced. The lowest set of target prices (30 application) is higher than recent historical values of these policy instruments (Table XVII). Corn target prices ranged from 3.28 dollars per bushel in the second control period of the 30 application to 5.25 dollars per bushel in the last control period of the 100 application. The lowest wheat target price was 4.28 per bushel while the highest wheat target price was 5.73 per bushel. These occurred in the same control periods as the corn target price extremes. Cotton target price ranged from 0.72 to 0.95 dollars per pound. These extremes occurred in the second control period of the 30 application and the third control period of the 100 application.

In the period 1976-1979, the ratio of wheat target price to corn target price averaged 1.60 and the ratio of cotton target price to corn target price average .26 (Table XVIII). The optimal target prices reported in Table XXII represent average ratios of 1.28 and .22, respectively. Corn target prices were increased, from a historical standpoint, relatively more than either wheat or cotton target prices.

Table XXIII contains the optimal set-aside rates of the 0, 30, 50, 70 and 100 applications. Also included in Table XXIII are the effective set-aside rates and actual reduction

TABLE XXII
OPTIMAL TARGET PRICES OF CORN, WHEAT
AND COTTON FOR THE 30, 50, 70 AND
100 APPLICATIONS, 1980-83¹

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|-------------|--------|------|------|------|------|
| Corn | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 30 | \$/bu. | 3.53 | 3.28 | 3.56 | 3.22 |
| 50 | \$/bu. | 3.69 | 3.59 | 3.88 | 4.15 |
| 70 | \$/bu. | 3.50 | 3.71 | 4.13 | 4.61 |
| 100 | \$/bu. | 3.62 | 3.99 | 4.50 | 5.25 |
| Wheat | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 30 | \$/bu. | 4.86 | 4.28 | 4.42 | 4.09 |
| 50 | \$/bu. | 4.87 | 4.89 | 4.58 | 4.95 |
| 70 | \$/bu. | 5.01 | 4.89 | 5.17 | 5.39 |
| 100 | \$/bu. | 5.47 | 5.17 | 5.30 | 5.73 |
| Cotton | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 30 | \$/lb. | 0.78 | 0.72 | 0.73 | 0.82 |
| 50 | \$/lb. | 0.78 | 0.83 | 0.80 | 0.90 |
| 70 | \$/lb. | 0.89 | 0.84 | 0.84 | 0.88 |
| 100 | \$/lb. | 0.84 | 0.91 | 0.95 | 0.89 |

¹See footnote 1 of Table XXI.

TABLE XXIII

OPTIMAL SET-ASIDE RATES OF CORN, WHEAT AND COTTON, SIMULATED EFFECTIVE SET-ASIDE RATES OF CORN, WHEAT AND COTTON AND REDUCTION IN PRODUCTION FROM BASELINE OF FEED GRAINS IN AGGREGATE, WHEAT AND COTTON FOR 0, 30, 50, 70 and 100 APPLICATIONS, 1980-83¹

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|---------------------------------|------|------|------|------|------|
| SET-ASIDE RATES | | | | | |
| <u>Corn</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | % | 16.4 | 22.9 | 27.8 | 29.3 |
| 30 | % | 16.4 | 35.0 | 55.0 | 58.6 |
| 50 | % | 18.2 | 36.1 | 45.0 | 46.1 |
| 70 | % | 8.6 | 11.5 | 21.3 | 22.1 |
| 100 | % | 2.2 | 2.6 | 2.6 | 4.0 |
| <u>Wheat</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | % | 22.3 | 23.9 | 24.4 | 25.9 |
| 30 | % | 13.0 | 22.0 | 26.5 | 33.7 |
| 50 | % | 20.8 | 21.3 | 32.7 | 36.8 |
| 70 | % | 8.2 | 10.1 | 12.0 | 15.9 |
| 100 | % | 2.1 | 2.6 | 2.6 | 4.0 |
| <u>Cotton</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | % | 18.3 | 20.8 | 20.9 | 24.1 |
| 30 | % | 12.8 | 39.0 | 54.7 | 58.3 |
| 50 | % | 26.2 | 36.8 | 44.7 | 45.3 |
| 70 | % | 12.5 | 16.5 | 20.7 | 21.8 |
| 100 | % | 2.2 | 2.2 | 4.4 | 4.7 |
| EFFECTIVE SET-ASIDE RATE | | | | | |
| <u>Corn</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | % | 16.4 | 22.9 | 27.8 | 29.3 |
| 30 | % | 8.2 | 17.5 | 27.4 | 29.3 |
| 50 | % | 9.1 | 18.0 | 22.5 | 23.1 |
| 70 | % | 4.3 | 5.8 | 10.6 | 11.0 |
| 100 | % | 1.1 | 1.3 | 1.3 | 2.0 |
| <u>Wheat</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | % | 22.3 | 23.9 | 24.4 | 25.9 |
| 30 | % | 7.8 | 13.2 | 15.9 | 20.2 |
| 50 | % | 12.5 | 12.8 | 19.6 | 22.1 |
| 70 | % | 4.9 | 6.1 | 7.2 | 9.6 |
| 100 | % | 1.3 | 2.2 | 2.3 | 3.7 |

TABLE XXIII (Continued)

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|--|------|------|------|------|------|
| <u>Cotton</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | % | 18.3 | 20.8 | 20.9 | 24.1 |
| 30 | % | 11.5 | 35.1 | 49.2 | 52.5 |
| 50 | % | 23.5 | 33.1 | 40.2 | 40.8 |
| 70 | % | 11.3 | 14.9 | 18.5 | 19.7 |
| 100 | % | 1.9 | 1.9 | 4.0 | 4.3 |
| REDUCTION IN PRODUCTION FROM BASELINE | | | | | |
| <u>Feed Grains in Aggregate</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | % | 13.1 | 22.8 | 28.8 | 30.9 |
| 30 | % | 4.7 | 9.9 | 16.2 | 17.2 |
| 50 | % | 5.2 | 10.5 | 13.3 | 13.5 |
| 70 | % | 2.4 | 3.0 | 5.5 | 6.2 |
| 100 | % | 0.1 | <0.1 | <0.1 | <0.1 |
| <u>Wheat</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | % | 22.8 | 28.7 | 29.2 | 31.1 |
| 30 | % | 4.7 | 3.5 | 4.5 | 6.3 |
| 50 | % | 7.4 | 3.7 | 5.0 | 6.1 |
| 70 | % | 2.9 | 1.8 | 2.1 | 2.6 |
| 100 | % | 0.7 | 0.6 | 0.5 | 0.8 |
| <u>Cotton</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | % | 18.9 | 21.9 | 14.4 | 21.7 |
| 30 | % | 8.1 | 25.5 | 31.4 | 33.0 |
| 50 | % | 16.5 | 23.7 | 21.9 | 29.9 |
| 70 | % | 7.8 | 10.6 | 8.6 | 10.2 |
| 100 | % | 1.3 | 1.4 | 2.0 | 2.0 |

¹See footnote 1 of Table XXI.

in production from baseline levels of feed grains in aggregate, wheat and cotton. As discussed earlier actual reduction in production from baseline levels can vary from optimal set-aside rates for three reasons which are the effectiveness of set-aside rates in relation to producer participation, the lagged response of acreage and yields to previous crop price changes, and the lagged response of crop acreage and yields to previous changes in crop acreages and yields. As Government payments declined as a percentage of the increase in net farm income, set-aside rates increased. The effective set-aside rates and percent reduction in production from baseline also increased. In the 0 application, which could be likened to a marketing quota program, the effective set-aside rate and set-aside rate are equal since set-aside program participation is assumed to be mandatory. The increase in set-aside rates reflect the ability to increase market income and offset the reductions in Government payments by reducing crop production when crop demands are price inelastic.

Crop market prices and livestock prices are given in Table XXIV along with carry-out or ending stock levels of feed grains wheat and cotton. The price of corn per bushel ranged from 2.32 dollars in the last control period of the 100 application 3.40 per bushel in the third control period of the 0 application. The average price of corn over all control periods and applications was 2.72 dollars per bushel. Wheat price ranged from 3.65 dollars per bushel in

TABLE XXIV

SIMULATED CROP PRICES, LIVESTOCK PRICES, AND ENDING CARRY OUTS OF FEED GRAINS IN AGGREGATE, WHEAT AND COTTON
0, 30, 50, 70, and 100 APPLICATIONS, 1980-83¹

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|----------------------|--------|------|------|------|------|
| CROP PRICES | | | | | |
| <u>Corn</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | \$/bu. | 2.90 | 3.25 | 3.40 | 3.38 |
| 30 | \$/bu. | 2.55 | 2.71 | 2.97 | 2.93 |
| 50 | \$/bu. | 2.57 | 2.73 | 2.83 | 2.78 |
| 70 | \$/bu. | 2.45 | 2.48 | 2.52 | 2.53 |
| 100 | \$/bu. | 2.38 | 2.35 | 2.33 | 2.32 |
| <u>Wheat</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | \$/bu. | 5.03 | 5.82 | 5.88 | 6.22 |
| 30 | \$/bu. | 3.88 | 3.93 | 4.09 | 4.35 |
| 50 | \$/bu. | 4.04 | 3.99 | 4.13 | 4.33 |
| 70 | \$/bu. | 3.77 | 3.79 | 3.89 | 4.03 |
| 100 | \$/bu. | 3.65 | 3.67 | 3.75 | 3.86 |
| <u>Cotton</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | \$/bu. | 0.71 | 0.94 | 0.94 | 0.96 |
| 30 | \$/bu. | 0.61 | 0.94 | 1.13 | 1.11 |
| 50 | \$/bu. | 0.69 | 0.95 | 1.00 | 1.02 |
| 70 | \$/bu. | 0.61 | 0.75 | 0.79 | 0.79 |
| 100 | \$/bu. | 0.56 | 0.61 | 0.67 | 0.66 |
| <u>Grain Sorghum</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | \$/bu. | 2.75 | 2.84 | 3.03 | 2.94 |
| 30 | \$/bu. | 2.41 | 2.49 | 2.72 | 2.64 |
| 50 | \$/bu. | 2.43 | 2.50 | 2.62 | 2.61 |
| 70 | \$/bu. | 2.33 | 2.35 | 2.40 | 2.40 |
| 100 | \$/bu. | 2.27 | 2.22 | 2.25 | 2.23 |
| <u>Barley</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | \$/bu. | 2.57 | 3.10 | 2.89 | 2.92 |
| 30 | \$/bu. | 2.38 | 2.46 | 2.61 | 2.60 |
| 50 | \$/bu. | 2.39 | 2.54 | 2.58 | 2.48 |
| 70 | \$/bu. | 2.34 | 2.36 | 2.40 | 2.35 |
| 100 | \$/bu. | 2.27 | 2.22 | 2.25 | 2.23 |

TABLE XXIV (Continued)

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|---------------------------------|---------|-------|--------|--------|--------|
| <u>Oats</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | \$/bu. | 1.37 | 1.42 | 1.53 | 1.51 |
| 30 | \$/bu. | 1.33 | 1.35 | 1.42 | 1.45 |
| 50 | \$/bu. | 1.33 | 1.35 | 1.42 | 1.45 |
| 70 | \$/bu. | 1.33 | 1.32 | 1.36 | 1.36 |
| 100 | \$/bu. | 1.33 | 1.31 | 1.33 | 1.31 |
| <u>Feed Grains in Aggregate</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | \$/ton | 90.83 | 106.40 | 115.07 | 117.63 |
| 30 | \$/ton | 86.13 | 91.91 | 98.53 | 102.82 |
| 50 | \$/ton | 86.43 | 92.65 | 97.13 | 98.48 |
| 70 | \$/ton | 84.79 | 86.83 | 87.96 | 88.94 |
| 100 | \$/ton | 83.71 | 83.36 | 82.53 | 82.19 |
| <u>Soybeans</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | \$/bu. | 6.43 | 6.66 | 6.97 | 6.90 |
| 30 | \$/bu. | 6.20 | 6.29 | 6.51 | 6.69 |
| 50 | \$/bu. | 6.20 | 6.35 | 6.54 | 6.52 |
| 70 | \$/bu. | 6.20 | 6.23 | 6.28 | 6.21 |
| 100 | \$/bu. | 6.20 | 6.13 | 6.09 | 6.03 |
| LIVESTOCK PRICES | | | | | |
| <u>Cattle</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | \$/cwt. | 57.0 | 64.69 | 65.50 | 69.47 |
| 30 | \$/cwt. | 59.0 | 61.03 | 62.50 | 66.50 |
| 50 | \$/cwt. | 57.0 | 61.26 | 62.63 | 65.51 |
| 70 | \$/cwt. | 57.0 | 59.26 | 60.07 | 61.29 |
| 100 | \$/cwt. | 57.0 | 59.00 | 60.00 | 61.00 |
| <u>Hogs</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | \$/cwt. | 41.0 | 61.39 | 56.78 | 61.63 |
| 30 | \$/cwt. | 41.0 | 52.14 | 42.36 | 55.70 |
| 50 | \$/cwt. | 41.0 | 56.72 | 51.37 | 52.38 |
| 70 | \$/cwt. | 41.0 | 49.63 | 47.72 | 47.91 |
| 100 | \$/cwt. | 41.0 | 47.66 | 46.05 | 44.65 |

TABLE XXIV (Continued)

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|-----------------------|---------|--------|--------|-------|-------|
| <u>Milk</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | \$/cwt. | 11.69 | 13.97 | 14.70 | 15.01 |
| 30 | \$/cwt. | 11.69 | 13.35 | 13.82 | 14.25 |
| 50 | \$/cwt. | 11.69 | 13.39 | 13.85 | 14.01 |
| 70 | \$/cwt. | 11.69 | 13.18 | 13.08 | 13.47 |
| 100 | \$/cwt. | 11.69 | 13.05 | 13.21 | 13.14 |
| ENDING CARRY-OUT | | | | | |
| <u>Feed Grains in</u> | | | | | |
| <u>Aggregate</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | M. ton | 56.5 | 52.6 | 50.3 | 51.4 |
| 30 | M. ton | 61.3 | 59.0 | 55.9 | 56.7 |
| 50 | M. ton | 60.9 | 58.9 | 58.2 | 60.3 |
| 70 | M. ton | 62.9 | 66.6 | 66.5 | 67.8 |
| 100 | M. ton | 64.4 | 67.1 | 67.7 | 67.9 |
| <u>Wheat</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | M.bu. | 853.3 | 770.9 | 715.1 | 786.0 |
| 30 | M.bu. | 1018.0 | 1028.9 | 941.0 | 883.6 |
| 50 | M.bu. | 990.9 | 1018.6 | 935.4 | 885.9 |
| 70 | M.bu. | 1035.6 | 1053.6 | 972.9 | 927.8 |
| 100 | M.bu. | 1058.0 | 1074.5 | 994.8 | 951.6 |
| <u>Cotton</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | M.bales | 2.2 | 1.4 | 1.4 | 1.3 |
| 30 | M.bales | 2.7 | 1.4 | 1.0 | 1.0 |
| 50 | M.bales | 2.7 | 1.3 | 1.0 | 1.1 |
| 70 | M.bales | 2.8 | 2.0 | 1.8 | 1.9 |
| 100 | M.bales | 3.2 | 2.6 | 2.2 | 2.4 |

¹See footnote 1 of Table XXI.

first control period of the 100 application to 6.22 dollars per bushel in the last control period of the 0 application. The overall average wheat price was 4.31 dollars per bushel. Cotton price ranged from 0.56 dollars per pound to 1.13 dollars per pound, while the overall average cotton price was 0.82 dollars per pound. Table XXIV also contains the the prices of soybeans and oats. For these crops set-aside rates were held at zero for all control periods. Even though these crops did not have direct acreage restriction policy instruments, which would directly affect their prices, their prices were increased from baseline levels. This would be brought about by the indirect dynamic response of these crop acreages to increases in the prices of other crops.

Livestock prices were increased from baseline levels from from the indirect dynamic response of livestock production to increased grain prices. The more the increase in grain prices, the more the reduction in livestock production and increase in livestock prices. Thus, as would be expected, the 0 application resulted in the highest livestock prices. Of the POLYSIM livestock categories (cattle, hogs, sheep, chickens, turkeys, eggs, and dairy) hog prices showed the largest increase which was as expected since hogs consume the majority of grains fed to livestock (USDA, 1974).

A commodity variable closely associated with changes in commodity prices is the carry-out or ending stock of the

commodities. Reductions in the carry-out or ending stocks of crops can be caused by increased demand, reduced supply, or a combination of the two. In this control study the reduction in carry-outs (Table XXIV) from baseline levels would reflect supply reduction through a decrease in current production. Carry-outs of feed grains, wheat, and cotton, for the 0, 30, 50, 70, and 100 applications exhibited an inverse relationship to set-aside rates and market prices. More detailed simulated data on commodity supply and utilization data and income related data associated with these applications of the objective function are contained in Appendix C.

Table XXV contains set-aside payment rates for corn, wheat and cotton. As the specified proportion of income increase from Government payments was reduced from 100 to 30 percent, the optimal solutions reflect an increase in wheat and cotton set-aside payment rates. In these crops, the optimal target prices were not high enough to insure the desired program participation through deficiency payments and were supplemented with set-aside payments. This situation did not occur to the same extent in feed grains. The optimal target prices were high enough to insure desired levels of program participation and it was not necessary to supplement feed grain deficiency payments with set-aside payments.

TABLE XXV
SIMULATED SET-ASIDE PAYMENT RATE OF CORN,
WHEAT AND COTTON FOR 30, 50, 70,
and 100 APPLICATIONS, 1980-83¹

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|---------------|--------|------|------|------|------|
| CORN | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 30 | \$/bu. | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.82 |
| 50 | \$/bu. | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| 70 | \$/bu. | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| 100 | \$/bu. | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| WHEAT | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 30 | \$/bu. | 0.00 | 1.14 | 0.94 | 2.23 |
| 50 | \$/bu. | 0.00 | 0.00 | 1.04 | 0.83 |
| 70 | \$/bu. | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| 100 | \$/bu. | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| COTTON | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 30 | \$/lb. | 0.20 | 0.21 | 0.54 | 0.74 |
| 50 | \$/lb. | 0.27 | 0.30 | 0.56 | 0.59 |
| 70 | \$/lb. | 0.18 | 0.21 | 0.34 | 0.36 |
| 100 | \$/lb. | 0.14 | 0.16 | 0.18 | 0.22 |

¹See footnote 1 of Table XXI.

Table XXVI presents data reflecting the composition of Government payments by type of payment and the distribution of Government payments by crops. As the percent of increase in net farm income originating from the Government declined, deficiency payments declined and set-aside payments increased. In general, deficiency payments accounted for the majority of all Government payments ranging from 27.9 percent to 97.5 percent. The extremes occurred in the fourth control period of the 30 application and the fourth control period of the 100 application.

As an example explanation of the distribution data presented in Table XXVI consider the first control period of the 30 application. Of the total Government payments paid to feed grains, wheat and cotton, feed grains received 69.8 percent, wheat 17.5 percent and cotton 12.7 percent. In general, as increases in Government payments were restricted, the relative shares of the Government payments of cotton and wheat were affected less than feed grains. The optimal solutions tended to favor cash crops. As shown in Table XV of Chapter III, a farmer markets directly more wheat and cotton production than feed grains, which can be fed to on-farm livestock. Thus, cash receipts of crops with a high sales proportion were increase more from increased market prices (brought about by increased set-aside rates) than were crops with low sales proportions.

The optimal loan rates for corn, wheat and cotton are given in Table XXVII. In general loan rates tended to

TABLE XXVI
 RELATIVE COMPOSITION AND DISTRIBUTION OF
 GOVERNMENT PAYMENTS FOR 30, 50, 70
 AND 100 APPLICATIONS, 1980-83¹

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|-------------------------|------|------|------|------|------|
| COMPOSITION | | | | | |
| <u>Deficiency</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 30 | % | 94.5 | 81.0 | 70.7 | 27.9 |
| 50 | % | 91.6 | 86.7 | 75.1 | 79.0 |
| 70 | % | 93.7 | 92.9 | 92.6 | 93.4 |
| 100 | % | 95.8 | 96.4 | 96.9 | 97.5 |
| <u>Set-aside</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 30 | % | 1.9 | 16.2 | 29.3 | 71.7 |
| 50 | % | 3.3 | 7.1 | 19.8 | 16.8 |
| 70 | % | 1.6 | 2.0 | 3.4 | 3.2 |
| 100 | % | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0.3 | 0.4 |
| <u>Storage</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 30 | % | 3.6 | 2.8 | 0.0 | 0.4 |
| 50 | % | 5.1 | 6.2 | 5.1 | 4.2 |
| 70 | % | 4.7 | 5.1 | 4.0 | 3.4 |
| 100 | % | 4.0 | 3.4 | 2.8 | 2.1 |
| DISTRIBUTION | | | | | |
| <u>Feed Grains in</u> | | | | | |
| <u>Aggregate</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 30 | % | 69.8 | 68.4 | 61.1 | 55.5 |
| 50 | % | 73.5 | 69.1 | 69.1 | 72.6 |
| 70 | % | 62.6 | 72.9 | 75.8 | 78.6 |
| 100 | % | 61.7 | 68.6 | 74.4 | 79.2 |
| <u>Wheat</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 30 | % | 17.5 | 23.7 | 16.6 | 16.6 |
| 50 | % | 16.2 | 23.6 | 16.2 | 14.3 |
| 70 | % | 20.3 | 20.3 | 18.6 | 15.4 |
| 100 | % | 25.6 | 20.6 | 16.8 | 15.1 |

TABLE XXVI (Continued)

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|---------------|------|------|------|------|------|
| <u>Cotton</u> | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 30 | % | 12.7 | 7.9 | 22.2 | 27.7 |
| 50 | % | 10.3 | 7.3 | 14.7 | 13.1 |
| 70 | % | 17.6 | 6.7 | 5.5 | 5.9 |
| 100 | % | 12.8 | 10.8 | 8.8 | 5.6 |

¹See footnote 1 of Table XXI.

TABLE XXVII
 OPTIMAL LOAN RATES OF CORN, WHEAT AND
 COTTON FOR 0, 30, 50, 70 AND
 100 APPLICATIONS, 1980-83¹

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|---------------|--------|------|------|------|------|
| Corn | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | \$/bu. | 2.68 | 2.78 | 2.79 | 2.96 |
| 30 | \$/bu. | 2.08 | 2.09 | 2.11 | 2.29 |
| 50 | \$/bu. | 2.31 | 2.51 | 2.61 | 2.78 |
| 70 | \$/bu. | 2.26 | 2.48 | 2.52 | 2.53 |
| 100 | \$/bu. | 2.20 | 2.20 | 2.32 | 2.32 |
| Wheat | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | \$/bu. | 2.93 | 3.15 | 3.19 | 3.42 |
| 30 | \$/bu. | 2.42 | 2.62 | 2.62 | 2.63 |
| 50 | \$/bu. | 2.79 | 3.09 | 3.51 | 3.63 |
| 70 | \$/bu. | 2.85 | 2.90 | 3.08 | 3.11 |
| 100 | \$/bu. | 2.68 | 2.73 | 2.76 | 2.76 |
| Cotton | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | \$/lb. | 0.52 | 0.52 | 0.53 | 0.54 |
| 30 | \$/lb. | 0.38 | 0.38 | 0.42 | 0.42 |
| 50 | \$/lb. | 0.48 | 0.51 | 0.51 | 0.56 |
| 70 | \$/lb. | 0.45 | 0.50 | 0.50 | 0.51 |
| 100 | \$/lb. | 0.38 | 0.39 | 0.55 | 0.44 |

¹See footnote 1 of Table XXI.

increase as the percent of the increase in net farm income which could come from Government payments was reduced. This reflected a movement toward price supporting with the farmer-held reserve and CCC stock programs. Stock programs served as "back-ups" to the set-aside program to support prices and incomes. Even though loan rates tend to be higher as the proportion of increased income from the Government declined, there was an exception. Loan rates were lower in the 30 application when compared to the 50 application. In addition to defining price support levels, loan rates define release and call prices of the farmer held reserve program. A type of Government payment, storage payments, is also defined in terms of release and call prices. When the market price of a grain exceeds the release prices for that grain, the Secretary of Agriculture under the provisions of the 1977 Agriculture Act can stop storage payments. This was assumed to occur in this study. By selecting loan rates which defined release prices below market prices, storage payments could be partially or totally eliminated. The ability then exists to increase other forms of Government payments (deficiency and set-aside) which can be used to generate increases in net farm income from the market place.

Table XXVIII presents the contributions to increases in net farm income by net source of increase for the 0, 30, 50, 70, and 100 percent applications. As in the case of the free choice application (Table XX), the three sources of net contributions are Government payments, livestock markets,

TABLE XXVIII
 RELATIVE CONTRIBUTIONS TO INCREASE IN NET FARM
 NET FARM BY NET SOURCE FOR 0, 30, 50, 70
 AND 100 APPLICATIONS, 1980-83¹

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|----------------------------|------|-------|------|------|------|
| Government Payments | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | % | -27.3 | -4.6 | -4.1 | -3.1 |
| 30 | % | 84.4 | 38.9 | 35.5 | 30.6 |
| 50 | % | 81.7 | 49.0 | 48.4 | 47.9 |
| 70 | % | 91.5 | 74.7 | 75.7 | 73.2 |
| 100 | % | 97.5 | 96.0 | 96.7 | 96.3 |
| Livestock | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | % | -27.3 | 42.2 | 34.7 | 47.5 |
| 30 | % | -3.1 | 19.5 | 16.8 | 30.6 |
| 50 | % | -2.8 | 17.6 | 14.3 | 20.1 |
| 70 | % | -1.4 | 8.8 | 5.7 | 9.8 |
| 100 | % | 0.0 | 2.0 | 0.0 | 1.2 |
| Crops | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | % | 154.6 | 62.4 | 69.4 | 55.6 |
| 30 | % | 18.8 | 41.6 | 47.7 | 38.8 |
| 50 | % | 21.1 | 33.4 | 37.1 | 32.0 |
| 70 | % | 9.9 | 16.5 | 18.3 | 17.0 |
| 100 | % | 2.5 | 2.0 | 3.3 | 2.5 |

¹See footnote 1 of Table XXI.

and crop markets. In the 0 application Government payments were actually reduced from baseline levels. This resulted from the fact that baseline Government payments contained some deficiency payments. In this application deficiency payments and set-aside payments were not allowed. The reduction in Government payments were offset by increased market income. As the percent of the increase in net farm income which could originate from Government payments was reduced, the contributions to net farm income of crop and livestock market receipts increased. The net contributions of crop markets to increasing net farm income was much larger than the contributions of livestock markets. The gains made in livestock gross income (livestock cash receipts and small increases in value of home consumption) were offset to a great extent by increases in feed costs. This would be as expected since control variables or policy instruments are associated with crops. Any gains in income accruing to livestock are, as stated above, indirect responses to changing grain prices. These agricultural policy formulations do, however, emphasize that agricultural policy prescriptions must consider the interrelationship among agricultural commodities.

The objective function used in this control study did not include a measure of consumer food costs as a performance variable. The various agricultural policy solutions developed here do, however, have implications upon consumer food costs. As has been seen earlier, as the

increase in Government payments was reduced, the optimum solutions reflect policies which increase net farm income from sources originating in the market place. Some retail prices of food items are computed by the model of the system being controlled in this study (POLYSIM). Table XXIX presents selected retail meat prices associated with optimal solutions of the 0, 30, 50, 70 and 100 percent applications. The retail meat prices reflect the indirect response of the livestock sector to increasing grain prices. The increased grain prices reduce livestock production and also the amount of meat available for domestic consumption. The reduction in available meat for consumption increased the retail price of meats.

TABLE XXIX
SIMULATED RETAIL MEAT PRICES FOR 0, 30, 50, 70
AND 100 APPLICATIONS, 1980-83¹

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|-------------------------|------------|------|------|------|------|
| Choice Beef | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | \$/lb. | 2.36 | 2.73 | 2.79 | 2.89 |
| 30 | \$/lb. | 2.36 | 2.64 | 2.71 | 2.82 |
| 50 | \$/lb. | 2.36 | 2.65 | 2.71 | 2.78 |
| 70 | \$/lb. | 2.36 | 2.62 | 2.67 | 2.73 |
| 100 | \$/lb. | 2.36 | 2.60 | 2.65 | 2.69 |
| Pork | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | \$/lb. | 1.23 | 1.70 | 1.78 | 2.01 |
| 30 | \$/lb. | 1.23 | 1.54 | 1.68 | 1.89 |
| 50 | \$/lb. | 1.23 | 1.55 | 1.68 | 1.82 |
| 70 | \$/lb. | 1.23 | 1.49 | 1.61 | 1.73 |
| 100 | \$/lb. | 1.23 | 1.46 | 1.58 | 1.66 |
| Fresh Whole Milk | | | | | |
| Application | | | | | |
| 0 | \$/1/2gal. | 1.05 | 1.27 | 1.35 | 1.45 |
| 30 | \$/1/2gal. | 1.05 | 1.21 | 1.29 | 1.39 |
| 50 | \$/1/2gal. | 1.05 | 1.22 | 1.29 | 1.37 |
| 70 | \$/1/2gal. | 1.05 | 1.20 | 1.26 | 1.32 |
| 100 | \$/1/2gal. | 1.05 | 1.18 | 1.24 | 1.29 |

¹See footnote 1 of Table XXI.

CHAPTER V

SUMMARY AND CONCLUSIONS

Summary

Problem Statement

Consumers of agricultural commodities or products, agricultural producers and taxpayers view the United States agricultural sector from a different perspective and use different criterion or goal structures to gauge its performance. The goals tend to be conflicting. Consumer groups prefer low food costs. Farm groups want adequate levels of income from the products they produce. Taxpayers are, of course, a subset of both consumer and farm groups, but the vast majority of taxpayers are consumers. The preference of taxpayers are for low federal outlays on Government farm programs. The agricultural policy decision maker must decide upon agricultural policy which considers the various and, in general, conflicting goals of society. Control theory provides a conceptual framework for analyzing and formulating agricultural policy. Multi-period control theory is a planning tool. It provides and considers the basic components of policy decision making whether agricultural or public policy. However, one significant use of

control methods has largely been ignored in past control studies. This is the ability of control methodology to facilitate the development of a consensus among decision makers in policy formulation when the preferences of decision makers vary. By exposing multiple policy prescriptions, not just single policy prescriptions, the bargaining process of public decision making can be greatly facilitated.

Objectives

The general objective of this thesis was to demonstrate that control theory can be used to generate economic intelligence in regard to agricultural policy formulation and analysis. Specific objectives were 1) to develop a performance measure which reflects alternative agricultural policy formulations which can occur as the preferences of agricultural policy decision makers vary for obtaining specified goals for annual net farm income and 2) to indicate the sets of agricultural policies that are consistent with the alternative preferences of decision makers for a given economic environment for agriculture. The objectives of this thesis were accomplished by adapting control theory methods to an economic model which simulates the United States agricultural sector. The economic model used was the National Agricultural Policy Simulator Simultaneous Version (POLYSIM).

Methodology

This thesis used deterministic control theory. The methodology includes: 1) the development of a mathematical model of the system or process to be controlled, 2) a mathematical statement of how the performance of the system is to be measured, 3) the selection of the control variables from the set of policy instruments defined in the system and 4) the choice of both the optimization approach and technique to determine an optimal control path.

The system or process to be controlled was the United States agricultural sector as described mathematically by the National Agricultural Policy Simulator Simultaneous Version (POLYSIM). POLYSIM is a Fortran IV computer program that simulates the effects of alternative farm programs and policy instrument levels upon ESCS baseline projections of seven crops (wheat, soybeans, cotton, corn, grain sorghum, oats and barley) and seven livestock groups (beef, hogs, sheep, chickens, turkeys, eggs, and dairy).

The performance of the United States agricultural sector was measured by different parameterizations of a quadratic objective function. Each application of objective function had the same overall objective which was to obtain target levels of net farm income across a 1980-83 control period. The different parameterizations of the objective function reflected different preferences of decision makers as to source (Government payments and the market place) of increase in net farm income. This use of an

objective function can be viewed as defining a policy possibility frontier for obtaining target levels of net farm income.

The policy instruments used in this study as control variables were the target price, set-aside rate, and loan rate of corn, wheat, and cotton. In addition to these control variables, the target price and set-aside rate of barley and grain sorghum were based upon the corresponding corn policy instruments as were the loan rates of barley, grain sorghum, and oats. A farmer-held reserve program was assumed for all feed grains and wheat while a Commodity Credit Corporation stock program was assumed for soybeans and cotton.

The optimization of the different applications of the quadratic objective function was conducted by the Box Complex optimization technique (Box, 1965). The Box Complex optimization technique provides as a simultaneous solution to the control problem. The values for all control variables for all time periods were determined simultaneously.

Results

Six applications of a quadratic objective function to agricultural policy analysis and formulation were conducted for the control period 1980-83. Each application had the same overall objective which was to obtain target levels of net farm income which were 31.6 billion dollars for 1980, 32.9 billion dollars for 1981, 34.2 billion dollars for

1982, and 35.4 billion dollars for 1983. The differences in the applications of the quadratic objective function were in relation to sources of increase in net farm income. One application, the free choice, allowed the determination of an optimal control path which results in any possible combination of increase in Government payments and market income to obtain the target levels of net farm income. In this application of the objective function, Government payments accounted for 87.5, 69.6, 67.7, and 63.6 percent of the increase in net farm income from baseline for the control periods 1980, 1981, 1982, 1983, respectively. Of the two possible sources of increase in market income -- crop markets and livestock markets -- crop markets contributed the most to the increase in net farm income. The contribution of crop markets averaged 23.0 percent of the total increase in net farm income from baseline for all control periods while livestock markets contributed an average of 4.9 percent of the same total increase.

The remaining applications of the quadratic objective function required the determination of optimal control paths which result in exact increases in Government payments and market income. The increases in Government payments were 0, 30, 50, 70, and 100 percent of the total increase in net farm income (baseline to target level) for the respective application. The remaining percentage increase in net farm income would come from the market place.

In these applications of the quadratic objective func-

tion, target prices varied directly with the percent of the increase in net farm income which came from Government payments. The applications with the higher Government payments increases had higher target prices.

The objective function optimizing solution for loan rates reflect the reverse pattern of target prices. Higher loan rates were associated with lower levels of Government payments.

Optimal set-aside rates increased as the Government payments component of net farm income was reduced. Set-aside rates increased market income and net farm income in three ways: increased cash receipts from the direct response of crop prices, increased livestock cash receipts from the indirect response of livestock production and prices, and reduction in variable costs of production. However, these cost savings were only in the form of crop variable cost reductions. Livestock variable production costs were increased from baseline levels due to increased grain prices brought about by reduction in grain production.

Grain prices and all other commodity prices were increased as crop production was reduced. Thus, as the allowable increase in Government payments to meet target levels of net farm income was reduced, all model (POLYSIM) crop and livestock prices increased. The increased commodity prices compensated for the changing or varying levels of Government payments in increasing net farm income by increasing market income.

Limitations and Suggestions for
Further Research

Richardson (1978) has suggested two major limitations to agricultural policy formulation and analysis with control methods. These are measuring the performance of the system or process to be controlled and developing the mathematical description or statement of the system or process to be controlled.

Since multiple measures of performance were used the problem of performance measurements was mitigated to a great extent in this study. Several optimal control policies were developed which reflected different decision maker preferences. However, all of the different applications of the quadratic criterion function had the same overall objective -- to achieve target levels of net farm income. Other levels of target net farm income levels could be used as well as other performance variables in the quadratic criterion function. Specifically, measures of consumer food costs could be included in the criterion function. The resulting policy solutions and associated simulation results could then be compared to the results of this study.

The development of the mathematical description of system or process to be controlled can be viewed as a limitation of control methods. But, this limitation can also be viewed as having a very positive contribution. When the researcher is forced to model the system, he is learning

about the system. The more knowledge known about the system the better the results of policy formulation and analysis with control methods. However, as with many economic models, POLYSIM uses estimated parameters (elasticities, flexibilities and adjustment coefficients) and specifically an ESCS baseline data set. As stated in Chapter III, parameter estimates were obtained from econometric studies and will, in general, not be the true parameter values. The baseline data set used by POLYSIM could be another limitation if it is not a reasonably accurate forecast of supply, use, price and income measures across the control period. Infact, shortly after the control computer "runs" were completed for this study, a major drought (summer 1980) was experienced in the United States which primarily effected the production and prices of corn, soybeans and cotton. In reference to baseline projections for 1980, production projections were too high while price projections were too low. The effects of the 1980 drought will no doubt linger into future time periods which are part of the control or planning horizon used in this study. This baseline error, however, does not mean that agricultural policy analysis and formulation with control theory, such as conducted in this study, is of little use in decision making. It does, however, reflect that the optimal control policies of this study are deterministic. In the development of control policies of this thesis, stochastic influences (such as weather) were not considered. The agricultural sector of

the United States is, without doubt, subject to random shocks. Random shocks to the United States agricultural sector, regardless of origin, can affect the robustness of the policies presented here. The development of stochastic control policies would attempt to account for these stochastic influences which enter the United States Agricultural sector and can affect control policy formulation. Theoretical methodology for dealing with stochastic control problems exists. In general, this methodology is based upon past (before the beginning of the control period) stochastic knowledge and/or stochastic knowledge existing in the control period and assume that performance variables are differentiable with respect to all control variables (Holbrook, 1975; Chow, 1976). For the control problem as formulated in this thesis, this assumption of differentiability is not guaranteed. As an example, deficiency payments which comprise a portion of net farm income are only defined if target prices are above crop market prices. Thus, the solution of a stochastic control problem using the performance variables defined in this thesis would require the development and use of stochastic control methodology not based upon the differentiability assumption. One form of stochastic control methodology, adaptive, adjusts the optimal control paths across the planning horizon to reflect new information about stochastic influences. Adaptive control methods could be, given a solution to the differentiation problem discussed above is found, the most "fruitful"

control method to apply to agricultural policy analysis and formulation problems.

In considering these limitations, this researcher proposes that "long-term" or multiple period optimal control policies should be used in tandem with adaptive control policies. Adaptive control policies would modify the "long-term" optimal control solution to reflect new information. Thus, the control results of this study can be viewed as a first step to agricultural policy formulation and analysis with control methods.

Conclusions

Control theory can be used to generate economic intelligence in regard to agricultural policy analysis and formulation. The ability to develop agricultural policy which aligns with decision maker preferences on source of increase in net farm income exists as shown in this study. Even though, no one policy decision maker's preferences may align exactly with one of the solutions presented here, the solutions presented in this study could be used in this situation. For the decision maker with preferences other than represented in this study, the optimal control solutions of this study can represent reference or starting points in formulating their policy prescription. As an example consider a decision maker(s) with preferences for the same overall target levels of net farm income used in this study, but with preferences for increases in market income sources

and Government payments to meet target net farm income levels other than used in this study. By analyzing the optimal control policies of this study which bound their preferences, decision maker(s) could use the optimal control policies of this study to formulate what their policy prescription should be.

REFERENCES

- Arrow, K.W. 1968. "Applications of Control Theory to Economic Growth." American Math. Soc., Mathematics of the Decision Sciences, 2:85-119.
- Arzac, Enrique R. and Maurice Wilkinson. 1977. Optimal Stabilization of a Quarterly Econometric Model of the U.S. Livestock and Feed Grain Markets: Some Preliminary Results. Presented at the Sixth Annual NBER Conference on Economics and Control, Yale University, May 25-27.
- Box, M.J. 1965. "A New Method of Constrained Optimization and a Comparison with Other Methods." Computer J. 8:42-52.
- Brandow, G.E. 1961. Interrelations Among Demands for Farm Products and Implications for Control of Market Supply. Pennsylvania Agr. Exp. Sta. Res. Bul. 680.
- Brandow, G.E. 1977. "Policy for Commercial Agriculture, 1945-71," A Survey of Agricultural Economics Literature, Volume 1, ed. Lee R. Martin, Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press.
- Bredahl, Maury. 1975. The Role of Exports in a Simultaneous Equation Model. Unpublished Paper, Dept. of Agri. Econ. and Applied Econ., University of Minnesota.
- Burnstein, Harlan. 1979. A Proposal for a Research Project Investigating Participation in Farm Commodity Programs. USDA-ESCS. Unpublished Manuscript.
- Chow, Gregory. 1975. Analysis and Control of Dynamic Economic Systems. New York: John Wiley and Sons.
- Chow, Gregory. 1976. "An Approach to the Feedback Control of Nonlinear Econometric Systems." Ann. Econ. and Soc. Meas. 5:297-309.
- Dorfman, Robert. 1969. "An Economic Interpretation of Optimal Control Theory." Amer. Econ. Rev. 59:817-831.

- Fair, Ray C. 1974. "Methods for Computing Optimal Control Solutions on the Solution of Optimal Control Problems as Maximization Problems." Ann. of Econ. and Soc. Meas. 3:135-153.
- Freebairn, J.W. and G.C. Rausser. 1974. "An Adaptive Control Approach to Agricultural Policy." Aust. J. Agri. Econ. 18:208-220.
- Garst, Gail D. and Thomas A. Miller. 1975. "Impact of the Set-aside Program on the U.S. Wheat Acreage." Agri. Econ. Res. 27:30-37.
- Garbade, K.D. 1976. "On the Existence and Uniqueness of Solutions to Multi-period Linear/Quadratic Optimal Control Problems." Inter. Econ. Rev. 17:719-731.
- George, P.S. and G.A. King. 1971. Consumer Demand for Food Commodities in the U.S. with Projections for 1980. Univ. of California. Giannini Foundation Monograph 26.
- Heady, Earl O. 1962. Agricultural Policy Under Economic Development. Ames: Iowa State University Press.
- Heien, Dale, Jim Matthews, and Abner Womack. 1973. "A Methods Note on the Gauss-Siedel Algorithm for Solving Econometric Models." Agri. Econ. Res. XXV, No. 3.
- Holbrook, Robert S. 1974. "A Practical Method for Controlling a Large Nonlinear Stochastic System." Ann. of Econ. and Soc. Meas. 3:155-175.
- Houck, J.P. and J.S. Mann. 1968. An Analysis of Domestic and Foreign Demand for U.S. Soybeans and Soybean Products. Minnesota Agr. Exp. Sta. Tech. Bul. 256.
- Jacobs, O.L.R. 1974. Introduction to Control Theory. London: Oxford University Press.
- Kirk, Donale E. 1970. Optimal Control Theory: An Introduction. Englewood Cliffs: Prentice-Hall, Inc.
- Kuester, James L. and Joe H. Mize. 1973. Optimization Techniques with Fortran. New York: McGraw-Hill Book Company.
- Meinken, Kenneth W. 1953. The Demand and Price Structure for Oats, Barley, and Sorghum Grains. USDA-ERS Tech. Bul. 1080.
- Meinken, Kenneth W. 1955. The Demand and Price Structure for Wheat. USDA-ERS. Tech. Bul. 1336.

- Mo, William Y. 1968. An Economic Analysis of the Dynamics of the United States Wheat Sector. USDA-ERS Tech. Bul. 1395.
- Parvin, G.L. and Daryll E. Ray. 1981. A Detailed Description of POLYSIM Simultaneous Version. Okla. Agr. Exp. Sta. forthcoming.
- Pauline, Leonardo A. 1966. A Recursive Model of the United States Soybean Market. Ph.D. Thesis. Mich. State University.
- Penn, J.B. and George D. Irwin. 1971. "A Simultaneous Equation Approach to Production Response: Delta Region." Southern J. Agri. Econ. 3:115-21.
- Pindyck, Robert S. 1973. Optimal Planning for Economic Stabilization, London: North-Holland Publishing Company.
- Pindyck, Robert S. and Steven M. Roberts. 1974. "Optimal Policies for Monetary Control." Ann. Econ. and Soc. Meas. 3:207-237.
- Rausser, Gordon C. and John W. Freebairn. 1974a. "Approximate Adaptive Control Solutions to U.S. Beef Trade Policy." Ann. Econ. and Soc. Meas. 3:177-203.
- Rausser, Gordon C. and J.W. Freebairn. 1974b. "Estimation of Policy Preference Functions: An Application to U.S. Beef Import Quotas." Rev. Econ. and Stat. 56:437-449.
- Rausser, Gordon C. and Eithan Hochman. 1979. Dynamic Agricultural Systems: Economic Prediction and Control. New York: North-Holland Publishing Co.
- Ray, Daryll E. and James W. Richardson. 1978. Detailed Description of POLYSIM. Okla. Agr. Exp. Sta. Tech. Bul. T-151.
- Richardson, James W. and Daryll E. Ray. 1975a. User's Manual for the National Agricultural Policy Simulator (POLYSIM). Okla. Agr. Exp. Sta. Res. Rep. P-727.
- Richardson, James W. and Daryll E. Ray. 1975b. User's Manual for the UPDATE and Auxiliary Program for POLYSIM. Okla. Agr. Exp. Sta. Res. Rep. P-726.
- Richardson, James W. and Daryll E. Ray. 1977. The Structure of Feed Grain and Concentrate Feed Demand by Livestock Category. Journal Article No. J-3337 of the Oklahoma Agricultural Experiment Station, Oklahoma State University.

- Richardson, James W. and Daryll E. Ray. 1980. Commodity Programs and Control Theory. Unpublished Manuscript. Okla. State University.
- Richardson, James W. 1978. An Application of Optimal Control Theory to Agricultural Policy Analysis. Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation. Okla. State University.
- Rothenberg, J. 1961. The Measurement of Social Welfare. Englewood Cliffs: Prentice-Hall.
- Sage, Andres P. 1968. Optimum Systems Control. Englewood Cliffs: Prentice-Hall, Inc.
- Stucher, Thomas A. and William T. Boehm. 1978. A Guide to Understanding the 1977 Food and Agricultural Legislation. USDA-ESCS. Agricultural Economics Report No. 411.
- Swann, W.H. 1974. "Constrained Optimization by Direct Search." Numerical Methods for Constrained Optimization. ed. P.E. Gill and W. Murray. London: Academic Press. pp. 191-217.
- Theil, Henri. 1965. "Linear Decision Rules for Macrodynamic Policy Problems." Quantitative Planning of Economic Policy. ed. B.G. Hickman. Brookings. pp. 18-37.
- Tintner, Gerhard. 1969. "What Does Control Theory Have to Offer?" J. Farm Econ. 51:383-398.
- Tweeten, Luther. 1970. Foundations of Farm Policy. Lincoln: University of Nebraska Press.
- Tweeten, Luther, Dale Kalbfleisch and Y.C. Lu. 1971. An Economic Analysis of Carryover Policies for the United States Wheat Industry. Okla. Agr. Exp. Sta. Tech. Bul. T-132.
- U.S. Department of Agriculture. 1974. Feed Situation. FDA-253. May, 1974.
- Womack, Abner. 1976. The U.S. Demand for Corn, Sorghum, Oats and Barley: An Econometric Analysis. Dept. of Agri. Econ. Report 76-5, Univ. of Minnesota

APPENDIXES

APPENDIX A

LISTING OF COMPUTER PROGRAMMING ADDED
TO POLYSIM FOR CONTROL APPLICATION


```

000000001111111122222222333333334444444455555555666666667777777778
1234567890123456789012345678901234567890123456789012345678901234567890
CARD
109      GO TO 50                                00010900
110      30 IF (H(J)-X(I,J)) 40,40,50           00011000
111      40 X(I,J) = H(J) - DELTA                00011100
112      50 CONTINUE                             00011200
113      IF (KODE) 110,110,60                   00011300
114      C   CHECK AGAINST THE IMPLICIT CONSTRAINTS 00011400
115      60 NN = END + 1                         00011500
116      DO 100 J=NN,M                           00011600
117      CALL CONSTT                             00011700
118      IF (NDEBUG.NE.0) WRITE(6,1) J,I,X(I,J),G(J), H(J) 00011800
119      IF (X(I,J)-G(J)) 80,70,70               00011900
120      70 IF (H(J)-X(I,J)) 80,100,100         00012000
121      80 IEV1 = I                              00012100
122      KT = 1                                   00012200
123      CALL CENTR                               00012300
124      DO 90 JJ=REG,END                         00012400
125      X(I,JJ) = (X(I,JJ) + XC(JJ))/2.0        00012500
126      90 CONTINUE                             00012600
127      100 CONTINUE                            00012700
128      IF (KT) 110, 110, 10                   00012800
129      110 RETURN                              00012900
130      END                                      00013000
131      SUBROUTINE CONSTT                       00013100
132      C   SUBROUTINE CONSTT IS PROVIDED FOR THE USER TO ENTER THE
133      C   LOWER & UPPER BOUNDARY CONSTRAINTS FOR THE CONTROL VARIABLES. 00013200
134      C   THE LOWER BOUNDARY CONSTRAINTS ARE ENTERED IN THE 'G()' ARRAY, 00013300
135      C   AND THE UPPER BOUNDARY CONSTRAINTS ARE ENTERED IN THE 'H()' ARRAY. 00013400
136      COMMON /BLK1/ C(14,360),B(14,350),C1(14,50),R(14,350),EXOG(14,240) 00013500
137      1,ULDEXH(14,240),NGAUSS(14,3),NF1(40),NBAR(7) 00013600
138      DOUBLE PRECISION C,B,C1,R,EXOG,ULDEXO 00013700
139      COMMON /BLK11/ I,J,NBBS,NDB,NSHOOT,NOEX,NERD 00013800
140      COMMON /BLK25/ ITMAX,IQ,NU,GAMMA,IBASE,KODE,IPRINT,IC,BEG,END, 00013900
141      1REG2,M,K,IEV1,TEV2,K1,N2,M2,N22(20),M22(20) 00014000
142      INTEGER GAMMA,REG,END,REG2              00014100
143      COMMON /BLK26/ R1(60,60),X(60,150),F(60),G(150),H(150),XC(100), 00014200
144      1GL(99),HL(99),H1(12,12),A(12),GH1(60,4,10),ALPHA,BETA,DELTA 00014300
145      DOUBLE PRECISION R1,X,F,G,H,GL,HL,H1,A,ALPHA,BETA,DELTA 00014400
146      1234 FORMAT(' ',2X, 'SUBROUTINE CONSTT') 00014500
147      NDEBUG=0                                00014600
148      IF (NDEBUG.NE.0) WRITE(6,1234)          00014700
149      DO 100 J1=1,END                          00014800
150      C   LOWER BOUNDARY CONSTRAINTS.          00014900
151      G(J1)=GL(J1)                             00015000
152      C   UPPER BOUNDARY CONSTRAINTS.          00015100
153      H(J1)=HL(J1)                             00015200
154      100 CONTINUE                             00015300
155      X(I,37)=EXOG(3,225)*X(I,1)-X(I,13)      00015400
156      X(I,38)=EXOG(4,225)*X(I,2)-X(I,14)      00015500
157      X(I,39)=EXOG(5,225)*X(I,3)-X(I,15)      00015600
158      X(I,40)=EXOG(6,226)*X(I,4)-X(I,16)      00015700
159      G(37)=0.0                                00015800
160      G(38)=0.0                                00015900
161      G(39)=0.0                                00016000
162      G(40)=0.0                                00016100

```

00000000111111112222222233333333444444445555555566666666777777778
 1234567890123456789012345678901234567890123456789012345678901234567890

CARD

| | | |
|-----|-------------------------------------|----------|
| 163 | H(37)=3.0 | 00016300 |
| 164 | H(38)=3.0 | 00016400 |
| 165 | H(39)=3.0 | 00016500 |
| 166 | H(40)=3.0 | 00016600 |
| 167 | X(I,41)=EXOG(3,226)*X(I,5)-X(I,17) | 00016700 |
| 168 | X(I,42)=EXOG(4,226)*X(I,6)-X(I,18) | 00016800 |
| 169 | X(I,43)=EXOG(5,226)*X(I,7)-X(I,19) | 00016900 |
| 170 | X(I,44)=EXOG(6,226)*X(I,8)-X(I,20) | 00017000 |
| 171 | G(41)=0.0 | 00017100 |
| 172 | G(42)=0.0 | 00017200 |
| 173 | G(43)=0.0 | 00017300 |
| 174 | G(44)=0.0 | 00017400 |
| 175 | H(41)=3.0 | 00017500 |
| 176 | H(42)=3.0 | 00017600 |
| 177 | H(43)=3.0 | 00017700 |
| 178 | H(44)=3.0 | 00017800 |
| 179 | X(I,45)=EXOG(3,227)*X(I,9)-X(I,21) | 00017900 |
| 180 | X(I,46)=EXOG(4,227)*X(I,10)-X(I,22) | 00018000 |
| 181 | X(I,47)=EXOG(5,227)*X(I,11)-X(I,23) | 00018100 |
| 182 | X(I,48)=EXOG(6,227)*X(I,12)-X(I,24) | 00018200 |
| 183 | G(45)=0.0 | 00018300 |
| 184 | G(46)=0.0 | 00018400 |
| 185 | G(47)=0.0 | 00018500 |
| 186 | G(48)=0.0 | 00018600 |
| 187 | H(45)=2.0 | 00018700 |
| 188 | H(46)=2.0 | 00018800 |
| 189 | H(47)=2.0 | 00018900 |
| 190 | H(48)=2.0 | 00019000 |
| 191 | X(I,49)=X(I,17)-X(I,13) | 00019100 |
| 192 | X(I,50)=X(I,18)-X(I,14) | 00019200 |
| 193 | X(I,51)=X(I,19)-X(I,15) | 00019300 |
| 194 | X(I,52)=X(I,20)-X(I,16) | 00019400 |
| 195 | G(49)=0.0 | 00019500 |
| 196 | G(50)=0.0 | 00019600 |
| 197 | G(51)=0.0 | 00019700 |
| 198 | G(52)=0.0 | 00019800 |
| 199 | H(49)=3.0 | 00019900 |
| 200 | H(50)=3.0 | 00020000 |
| 201 | H(51)=3.0 | 00020100 |
| 202 | H(52)=3.0 | 00020200 |
| 203 | X(I,53)=X(I,5)-X(I,1) | 00020300 |
| 204 | X(I,54)=X(I,6)-X(I,2) | 00020400 |
| 205 | X(I,55)=X(I,7)-X(I,3) | 00020500 |
| 206 | X(I,56)=X(I,8)-X(I,4) | 00020600 |
| 207 | G(53)=0.0 | 00020700 |
| 208 | G(54)=0.0 | 00020800 |
| 209 | G(55)=0.0 | 00020900 |
| 210 | G(56)=0.0 | 00021000 |
| 211 | H(53)=3.0 | 00021100 |
| 212 | H(54)=3.0 | 00021200 |
| 213 | H(55)=3.0 | 00021300 |
| 214 | H(56)=3.0 | 00021400 |
| 215 | X(I,57)=X(I,14)-X(I,13) | 00021500 |
| 216 | X(I,58)=X(I,15)-X(I,14) | 00021600 |

```

00000000111111112222222233333333444444445555555566666666777777778
1234567890123456789012345678901234567890123456789012345678901234567890
CARD
217      X(I,59)=X(I,16)-X(I,15)          00021700
218      G(57)=0.0                    00021800
219      G(58)=0.0                    00021900
220      G(59)=0.0                    00022000
221      H(57)=3.0                    00022100
222      H(58)=3.0                    00022200
223      H(59)=3.0                    00022300
224      X(I,60)=X(I,18)-X(I,17)     00022400
225      X(I,61)=X(I,19)-X(I,18)     00022500
226      X(I,62)=X(I,20)-X(I,19)     00022600
227      G(60)=0.0                    00022700
228      G(61)=0.0                    00022800
229      G(62)=0.0                    00022900
230      H(60)=3.0                    00023000
231      H(61)=3.0                    00023100
232      H(62)=3.0                    00023200
233      X(I,63)=X(I,22)-X(I,21)     00023300
234      X(I,64)=X(I,23)-X(I,22)     00023400
235      X(I,65)=X(I,24)-X(I,23)     00023500
236      G(63)=0.0                    00023600
237      G(64)=0.0                    00023700
238      G(65)=0.0                    00023800
239      H(63)=3.0                    00023900
240      H(64)=3.0                    00024000
241      H(65)=3.0                    00024100
242      X(I,66)=X(I,26)-X(I,25)     00024200
243      X(I,67)=X(I,27)-X(I,26)     00024300
244      X(I,68)=X(I,28)-X(I,27)     00024400
245      G(66)=0.0                    00024500
246      G(67)=0.0                    00024600
247      G(68)=0.0                    00024700
248      H(66)=.5                     00024800
249      H(67)=.5                     00024900
250      H(68)=.5                     00025000
251      X(I,69)=X(I,30)-X(I,29)     00025100
252      X(I,70)=X(I,31)-X(I,30)     00025200
253      X(I,71)=X(I,32)-X(I,31)     00025300
254      G(69)=0.0                    00025400
255      G(70)=0.0                    00025500
256      G(71)=0.0                    00025600
257      H(69)=.5                     00025700
258      H(70)=.5                     00025800
259      H(71)=.5                     00025900
260      X(I,72)=X(I,34)-X(I,33)     00026000
261      X(I,73)=X(I,35)-X(I,34)     00026100
262      X(I,74)=X(I,36)-X(I,35)     00026200
263      G(72)=0.0                    00026300
264      G(73)=0.0                    00026400
265      G(74)=0.0                    00026500
266      H(72)=.5                     00026600
267      H(73)=.5                     00026700
268      H(74)=.5                     00026800
269      RETURN                        00026900
270      END                            00027000

```

```

000000000111111112222222223333333334444444445555555556666666667777777778
12345678901234567890123456789012345678901234567890123456789012345678901234567890
CARD
271      SUBROUTINE CONTR                                00027100
272      COMMON /BLK1/ C(14,360),B(14,350),C1(14,50),R(14,350),EXOG(14,240)00027200
273      1,OLDEXU(14,240),NGAUSS(14,3),NF1(40),NBAR(7)      00027300
274      DOUBLE PRECISION C,B,C1,R,EXOG,OLDEXO            00027400
275      COMMON /BLK2/ E(275),ADJ(100),CONST(120),EE(275),DM(7,9),PM(7,9) 00027500
276      COMMON /BLK3/ ACRE(14,30),YIELD(16,7),DUM(14,7)  00027600
277      DOUBLE PRECISION ACRE                            00027700
278      COMMON /BLK4/ KPAR(350),KRAY(350),KGR(200),KDR(200),INDE1(200) 00027800
279      1,INDE2(200),INDE3(200),INDE4(200),INDE5(350),INDE6(350),NYEAR(10) 00027900
280      INTEGER US(33,20),SIMNAM(20)                    00028000
281      COMMON /BLK5/ US,SIMNAM                          00028100
282      INTEGER SUMFIL(160),SUMTAB(160,6),SUMF(160)      00028200
283      COMMON /BLK6/ SUMFIL,SUMTAB,SUMF,NAAA           00028300
284      COMMON /BLK7/ NB1(34),NB2(06),NB3(13),NB4(07),NB5(07) 00028400
285      COMMON/BLK8/ LFM,NPRB,IEN,IFSTYR,ISIMND,IMONTH,IDAY,IBASYR,NPRE, 00028500
286      1NESTOR,KING,NPRDM,IDROP,IFLAG,NFSTST,NSANDY,NSUZY,IHOLD1,NSANDI 00028600
287      3,NRPB,INDXX                                     00028700
288      COMMON /BLK9/ NC,N,NZZ2,IVAL                   00028800
289      INTEGER DIVAC,TARGET,FREMKT                    00028900
290      COMMON /BLK10/ DIVAC,TARGET,FREHKT,LOAN,IAJSET,JA73,JLRPOL,NSUPFG,00029000
291      1JSUPCU,JSUPWH,JSUPSU,IAJLOT,IAPART            00029100
292      COMMON /BLK11/ I,J,N0BS,N0B,NSHOOT,NOEX,NERD    00029200
293      COMMON /BLK12/ DUMP1(14,7),DUMP2(14,7),DUMP5(14,7),DUMP6(14,7) 00029300
294      DOUBLE PRECISION DUMP1,DUMP2,DUMPS,DUMP6       00029400
295      COMMON /BLK13/ KROP(7,14),J37                  00029500
296      COMMON /BLK14/ IDATA(4,350),CDATA(14,100),INTER,NTER 00029600
297      COMMON /BLK20/ AE(7,8),BE(7,8),NG(160)        00029700
298      COMMON /BLK25/ ITMAX,IQ,NO,GAMMA,IBASE,KODE,IPRINT,IC,BEG,END, 00029800
299      1HEG2,M,K,IEV1,IEV2,K1,N2,M2,N22(20),M22(20)  00029900
300      INTEGER GAMMA,BEG,END,BEG2                      00030000
301      COMMON /BLK26/ RI(60,60),X(60,150),F(60),G(150),H(150),XC(100), 00030100
302      1GL(99),HL(99),H1(12,12),A(12),GH1(60,4,10),ALPHA,BETA,DELTA 00030200
303      DOUBLE PRECISION RI,X,F,G,H,GL,HL,H1,A,ALPHA,BETA,DELTA 00030300
304      DOUBLE PRECISION DUMMY                          00030400
305      DOUBLE PRECISION RANDOM                         00030500
306      DOUBLE PRECISION RNDM                           00030600
307      NDEBUG=0                                        00030700
308      3 FORMAT (' ',I4,10(10F10.5,))                 00030800
309      7 FORMAT('0',T8,'J',T17,' ',T42,'X(1,J)',T59,'G(J)', 00030900
310      1 T74,'H(J)')                                    00031000
311      8 FORMAT(' ',//, ' THE USER PROVIDED VALUES FOR POINTS 1-K') 00031100
312      10 FORMAT (1H1,///,18X,24HCOMPLEX PROCEDURE OF BOX) 00031200
313      11 FORMAT(' ',//,T3,'PARAMETERS',//           00031300
314      1,T5,'NO. OF EXPLICIT CONTROL VAR(N) =',I4,// 00031400
315      1,T5,'NO. OF IMPLICIT CONTROL VAR(IC) =',I4,// 00031500
316      3,T5,'NO. OF TOTAL CONTROL VAR(M) =',I4,//    00031600
317      3,T5,'NO. OF POINTS ON SURFACE(K) =',I4,//    00031700
318      3,T5,'NO. OF MAXIMUM ITERATION(ITMAX)=',I4,// 00031800
319      3,T5,'NO. OF REPEAT ITERATIONS(GAMMA)=',I4,// 00031900
320      3,T5,'REFLECTION FACTOR (ALPHA) =',F6.2,//    00032000
321      3,T5,'DEGREE OF ACCURACY (BETA) =',F6.2, //   00032100
322      3,T5,'WITHIN BOUNDS ADJUST (DELTA) =',F8.4,// ) 00032200
323      12 FORMAT (//,2X,14HRANDOM NUMBERS)           00032300
324      13 FORMAT (/,3(2X,2HR(,I2,1H,,I2,4H) = ,F6.4,2X)) 00032400

```

```

00000000111111112222222233333333444444445555555566666666777777778
1234567890123456789012345678901234567890123456789012345678901234567890
CARD
325 14 FORMAT (///,2X,30HFINAL VALUE OF THE FUNCTION = ,E20.8) 00032500
326 15 FORMAT (///,2X,14HFINAL X VALUES) 00032600
327 16 FORMAT (/,2X,2HX(,I2,4H) = ,4X,20X,F30.10,10X,I4) 00032700
328 17 FORMAT (///,2X,38HTHE NUMBER OF ITERATIONS HAS EXCEEDED ,I4,10X, 00032800
329 118HPROGRAM TERMINATED) 00032900
330 18 FORMAT(' ', ' RANDOM NO. SEED IS = ',2X,F12.0 ,/) 00033000
331 19 FORMAT('1',' JOB TERMINATED BECAUSE CARDS FOR COMPLX ARE OUT OF OR00033100
332 1DER') 00033200
333 C READ THE I=0 CARD 00033300
334 C READ THE PARAMETER CARD. 00033400
335 NU=6 00033500
336 NI=9 00033600
337 READ(NI,001) M2,N2,IPRINT,NDEBUG,IBASE 00033700
338 READ(NI,002) ALPHA,BETA,DELTA,GAMMA,ITMAX 00033800
339 1 FORMAT(20I4) 00033900
340 READ(NI,001) (M22(J1),J1=1,M2) 00034000
341 READ(NI,001) (N22(J1),J1=1,N2) 00034100
342 2 FORMAT(3F10.0,2I4) 00034200
343 N=N2*NOB 00034300
344 END=N2*NOB 00034400
345 4 FORMAT(8F10.0) 00034500
346 J8=N2*NOB 00034600
347 J6=M2*NOB 00034700
348 J7=N2*NOB*2 00034800
349 DO 3004 J1=1,J6 00034900
350 3004 READ(NI,005) (H1(J1,J2),J2=1,J6) 00035000
351 5 FORMAT(12F6,0) 00035100
352 READ(NI,005) (A(J1),J1=1,J6) 00035200
353 READ(NI,004) (HL(J1),J1=1,J8) 00035300
354 READ(NI,004) (GL(J1),J1=1,J8) 00035400
355 BEG=1 00035500
356 C N IS NO. OF EXPLICIT IND. VARIABLES. 60 00035600
357 N=END 00035700
358 C M IS NO. OF IMPLICIT & EXPLICIT CONTROL VARIABLES 00035800
359 M=END+47 00035900
360 M=END+20 00036000
361 M=END+29 00036100
362 M=END+36 00036200
363 M=END+18 00036300
364 KODE=1 00036400
365 BEG2=END+1 00036500
366 C IC IS NO. OF IMPLICIT CONTROL VARIABLES IC=M-N 00036600
367 IC=M-END 00036700
368 C K IS NO. OF POINTS ON THE COMPLEX. 30 MAX 00036800
369 K=END+ 1 00036900
370 C PRINT THE PARAMETER SUMMARY 00037000
371 WRITE (NO,010) 00037100
372 WRITE(6,11) N,IC,M,K,ITMAX,GAMMA,ALPHA,BETA,DELTA 00037200
373 WRITE(NO,3005) 00037300
374 DO 820 J2=1,J6 00037400
375 WRITE(NO,830) J2,J2,H1(J2,J2) 00037500
376 820 CONTINUE 00037600
377 WRITE(NO,3006) 00037700
378 DO 3007 J1=1,M2 00037800

```

```

00000000111111112222222233333333444444445555555566666666777777777777
1234567890123456789012345678901234567890123456789012345678901234567890
CARD
379      DO 3007 J2=3,NOBS                      00037900
380      J3=J2-2 +(J1-1)*NOB                    00038000
381      3007 WRITE(NU,3008) J2,M22(J1), A(J3)  00038100
382      WRITE(NU,3010)                          00038200
383      DO 3011 J1=1,N2                          00038300
384      DO 3011 J2=3,NOBS                        00038400
385      J3=J2-2 +(J1-1)*NOB                    00038500
386      3011 WRITE(NU,3012) J2,N22(J1),GL(J3),HL(J3) 00038600
387      830 F0RMAT(/,2X,2HH(,I2,1H,,I2,4H) = ,E10.4) 00038700
388      3008 F0RMAT('0','C( ',I2,1H,,I3,4H) = ,F20.6) 00038800
389      3010 F0RMAT('1','CONSTRAINT INFORMATION') 00038900
390      3012 F0RMAT('0',2X,'EXIG(',I2,',',I3,2X,'LOWER BOUND = ',F16.3,
391      1 2X,'UPPER BOUND = ',F16.3)            00039000
392      3006 F0RMAT('0','THE TARGET VALUES FOR PERFORMANCE VARIABLES') 00039200
393      3005 F0RMAT('1','THE WEIGHTING MATRIX ') 00039300
394      C ZERO OUT THE X MATRIX                 00039400
395      DO 41 II=1,K                             00039500
396      DO 31 J=BEG,M                           00039600
397      31 X(II,J) = 0.0                        00039700
398      41 CONTINUE                             00039800
399      IF(IBASE.NE.1) GO TO 450                00039900
400      WRITE(6,8)                              00040000
401      DO 425 L=1,K                             00040100
402      READ(NI,004) (X(L,J),J=BEG,END)        00040200
403      425 WRITE(6,3) L, (X(L,J),J=BEG,END)  00040300
404      GO TO 210                               00040400
405      450 CONTINUE                             00040500
406      IF(IBASE.NE.2) GO TO 210                00040600
407      DO 337 J1=1,3                            00040700
408      337 READ(NI,004) (X(J1,J2),J2=1,END)  00040800
409      DO 338 I=1,3                             00040900
410      338 CALL CONST                           00041000
411      WRITE(6,7)                              00041100
412      J1=1                                     00041200
413      J2=2                                     00041300
414      J3=3                                     00041400
415      DO 250 J=BEG,M                          00041500
416      250 WRITE(NU,006) J1,J,X(J1,J),J2,J,X(J2,J),J3,J,X(J3,J),J,G(J),J,H(J) 00041600
417      6 F0RMAT(/,3(2X,2HX(,I1,1H,,I3,4H) = ,F10.3),2X,2HG(,I3,4H) = ,F10.3) 00041700
418      1,2X,2HH(,I3,4H) = ,F10.3)            00041800
419      IF(IBASE.EQ.3) GO TO 210                00041900
420      XXX=RANDOM(DUMMY)                        00042000
421      DO 100 II=1,K                            00042100
422      DO 100 JJ=BEG,END                        00042200
423      R1(II,JJ)=RNDM(DUMMY)                   00042300
424      100 CONTINUE                            00042400
425      WRITE (NU,012)                          00042500
426      DO 200 J=1,K                             00042600
427      WRITE(NU,013) (J,L,R1(J,L),L=BEG,END)  00042700
428      200 CONTINUE                            00042800
429      210 CONTINUE                            00042900
430      C CALL SUBROUTINE CONSX TO BEGIN OPTIMZATION. 00043000
431      CALL CONSX                               00043100
432      C RETURN EITHER WITH OPTIMAL SOLUTION OR AFTER GOING TO THE MAX ITER00043200

```

```

0000000011111111222222223333333344444444555555556666666677777777
1234567890123456789012345678901234567890123456789012345678901234567890
CARD
433      IF (IQ=ITMAX) 20,20,30                      00043300
434      20 WRITE (NO,014) F(IEV2)                   00043400
435      WRITE (NO,015)                               00043500
436      C      WRITE OPTIMAL VALUES OF THE CONTROL VARIABLES. 00043600
437      DO 300 J=BEG,M                               00043700
438      L=J+2                                         00043800
439      WRITE (NO,016) J,                             X(IEV2,J)    00043900
440      300 CONTINUE                                  00044000
441      DO 7000 J1=1,N2                               00044100
442      DO 7000 J2=3,N0BS                             00044200
443      J3=J2-2 + (J1-1)*N0B                         00044300
444      EXOG(J2,N22(J1))=X(IEV2,J3)                 00044400
445      7000 CONTINUE                                 00044500
446      CALL FUNC                                     00044600
447      GO TO 999                                     00044700
448      C      MAX NO. OF ITERATIONS EXCEEDED SO PRINT THE VALUES OF THE CONTROL 00044800
449      30 WRITE (NO,017) ITMAX                       00044900
450      NO=8                                           00045000
451      DO 850 I=1,K                                  00045100
452      DO 900 J=BEG,M                               00045200
453      L=J+2                                         00045300
454      WRITE (NO,016) J,                             X(I,J) , I  00045400
455      900 CONTINUE                                  00045500
456      850 CONTINUE                                  00045600
457      NO=6                                           00045700
458      C      STORE THE POINTS ON DISK FOR COLD START . '0003' IN CC 28-32 I=0 CD 00045800
459      DO 875 IKK=1,K                                00045900
460      875 WRITE(12' IKK) (X(IKK,L),L=1,M)          00046000
461      DO 7099 J1=1,N2                               00046100
462      DO 7099 J2=3,N0BS                             00046200
463      J3=J2-2 + (J1-1)*N0B                         00046300
464      7099 EXOG(J2,N22(J1))=X(IEV2,J3)           00046400
465      CALL FUNC                                     00046500
466      999 CONTINUE                                  00046600
467      RETURN                                         00046700
468      END                                           00046800
469      SUBROUTINE CONSX                               00046900
470      COMMON /BLK1/ C(14,360),B(14,350),C1(14,50),R(14,350),EXOG(14,240) 00047000
471      1,OLDEXO(14,240),NGAUSS(14,3),NF1(40),NBAR(7) 00047100
472      DOUBLE PRECISION C,R,C1,R,EXOG,OLDEXO         00047200
473      COMMON /BLK2/ E(275),ADJ(100),CONST(120),EE(275),DM(7,9),PM(7,9) 00047300
474      COMMON /BLK3/ ACRE(14,30),YIELD(16,7),DUM(14,7) 00047400
475      DOUBLE PRECISION ACRE                          00047500
476      COMMON /BLK4/ KPAR(350),KRAY(350),KGR(200),KDR(200),INDE1(200) 00047600
477      1,INDE2(200),INDE3(200),INDE4(200),INDE5(350),INDE6(350),NYEAR(10) 00047700
478      INTEGER US(33,20),SIMNAM(20)                  00047800
479      COMMON /BLK5/ US,SIMNAM                        00047900
480      INTEGER SUMFIL(160),SUMTAB(160,6),SUMF(160)   00048000
481      COMMON /BLK6/ SUMFIL,SUMTAB,SUMF,NAAA         00048100
482      COMMON /BLK7/ NB1(34),NB2(06),NB3(13),NB4(07),NB5(07) 00048200
483      COMMON/BLK8/ LFM,NPRB,IEN,IFSTYR,ISIMND,IMONTH,IDAY,IBASYR,NPRE, 00048300
484      1NESTOR,KING,NPPDM,IDROP,IFLAG,NFSTST,NSANDY,NSUZY,IHOLD1,NSANDI 00048400
485      3,NRPB,INDXX                                   00048500
486      COMMON /BLK9/ NC,N,NZZ2,IVAL                 00048600

```

```

00000000111111112222222233333333444444445555555566666666777777778
1234567890123456789012345678901234567890123456789012345678901234567890
CARD
487      INTEGER DIVAC,TARGET,FREMKT                                00048700
488      COMMON /BLK10/ DIVAC,TARGET,FREMKT,LOAN,IAJSET,JA73,JLRPOL,NSUPFG,00048800
489      1JSUPCU,JSUPWH,JSUPSO,IAJLOT,IAPART                          00048900
490      COMMON /BLK11/ I,J,N089,NUR,NSHOOT,NOEX,NERD                00049000
491      COMMON /BLK12/ DUMP1(14,7),DUMP2(14,7),DUMP5(14,7),DUMP6(14,7) 00049100
492      DOUBLE PRECISION DUMP1,DUMP2,DUMP5,DUMP6                    00049200
493      COMMON /BLK13/ KPOP(7,14),J37                                00049300
494      COMMON /BLK14/ IDATA(4,350),CDATA(14,100),INTER,ENTER      00049400
495      COMMON /BLK25/ ITMAX,IQ,NO,GAMMA,IBASE,KODE,IPRINT,IC,BEG,END,00049500
496      1BEG2,H,K,IEV1,IEV2,K1,N2,M2,N22(20),M22(20)                00049600
497      INTEGER GAMMA,BEG,END,BEG2                                    00049700
498      COMMON /BLK26/ R1(60,60),X(60,150),F(60),G(150),H(150),XC(100),00049800
499      1GL(99),HL(99),H1(12,12),A(12),GH1(60,4,10),ALPHA,BETA,DELTA 00049900
500      DOUBLE PRECISION R1,X,F,G,H,GL,HL,H1,A,ALPHA,BETA,DELTA    00050000
501      DIMENSION N800(7)                                           00050100
502      DATA N800/93,351,96,102,282,26,294/                          00050200
503      1 FORMAT(' ', ' GOING TO 170 FOR TIME NO. ',I4,3E15.5)      00050300
504      16 FORMAT(' ', ' STORED K POINTS ON DISK FOR ITERATION NO. ',I4) 00050400
505      17 FORMAT(' ', ' DATA FOR K POINTS READ FROM UNIT 16')      00050500
506      018 FORMAT (//,2X,30HCOORDINATES OF INITIAL COMPLEX)        00050600
507      019 FORMAT (/,5(1X,2HX(,I3,1H,,I3,4H) = , F10,3))          00050700
508      021 FORMAT (/,2X,22HVALUES OF THE FUNCTION )                 00050800
509      22 FORMAT ( /,5(1X,2HF(,I2,4H) = , E13,6))                  00050900
510      023 FORMAT (//,2X,17HITERATION NUMBER ,I5)                  00051000
511      024 FORMAT (/,2X,30HCOORDINATES OF CORRECTED POINT)         00051100
512      025 FORMAT (/,2X,27HCOORDINATES OF THE CENTROID)           00051200
513      026 FORMAT (/,5(1X,2HX(,I2,6H,C) = , E13,6))               00051300
514      1234 FORMAT(' ',2X, 'SUBROUTINE CONSX')                      00051400
515      NDEBUB=0                                                      00051500
516      IF(NDEBUB,NE,0) WRITE(6,1234)                                00051600
517      C      IQ      = ITERATION INDEX                              00051700
518      C      IEV1    = INDEX OF POINT WITH MINIMUM FUNCTION VALUE.  00051800
519      C      IEV2    = INDEX OF POINT WITH MAXIMUM FUNCTION VALUE.  00051900
520      C      I      = POINT INDEX.                                  00052000
521      C      KODE    = CONTROL KEY USED TO DETERMINE IF IMPLICIT CONSTRAINTS 00052100
522      C                ARE PROVIDED.                              00052200
523      C      K1      = DO LOOP LIMIT                                00052300
524      C      IQ      = 1                                           00052400
525      C      KODE    = 0                                           00052500
526      C      IF(M=END) 20,20,10                                     00052600
527      C      10      KODE = 1                                       00052700
528      C      20      CONTINUE                                         00052800
529      C      CALCULATE COMPLEX POINTS AT RANDOM FROM UNIFORMLY DISTRIBUTED 00052900
530      C      NOS. & THE BOUNDARY CONSTRAINTS.                      00053000
531      C      IF(IBASE.EQ.1 .OR. IBASE.EQ.3) GO TO 61                00053100
532      C      IROW1=4                                               00053200
533      C      DO 65 II=IROW1,K                                       00053300
534      C      DO 50 J=BEG,END                                         00053400
535      C      I = II                                                 00053500
536      C      CALL CONST                                             00053600
537      C      X(I,J)=G(J)+R1(II,J)*(H(J)-G(J))                       00053700
538      C      50      CONTINUE                                         00053800
539      C      CHECK THE VALUES OF EXPLICIT VARIABLES                00053900
540      C      DO 350 J=BEG,END                                         00054000

```


00000000111111112222222233333333444444445555555566666666777777778
 1234567890123456789012345678901234567890123456789012345678901234567890

| | | | |
|------|------|---|----------|
| CARD | | | |
| 541 | | IF(X(I,J)= G(J)) 320,320,330 | 00054100 |
| 542 | 320 | X(I,J) = G(J) + DELTA | 00054200 |
| 543 | | GO TO 350 | 00054300 |
| 544 | 330 | IF(H(J)-x(I,J)) 340,340,350 | 00054400 |
| 545 | 340 | X(I,J) = H(J)- DELTA | 00054500 |
| 546 | 350 | CONTINUE | 00054600 |
| 547 | | CALL CONSTT | 00054700 |
| 548 | | K1 = I1 | 00054800 |
| 549 | | CALL CHECK | 00054900 |
| 550 | | IF (I1=2) 51, 51, 55 | 00055000 |
| 551 | 51 | IF (IPRINT) 52, 65, 52 | 00055100 |
| 552 | 52 | WRITE (NO,018) | 00055200 |
| 553 | | I0 = 1 | 00055300 |
| 554 | | WRITE (NO,019) (I0, J, X(I0,J), J= BEG,M) | 00055400 |
| 555 | 55 | IF (IPRINT) 56, 65, 56 | 00055500 |
| 556 | 56 | WRITE (NO,019) (I1, J, X(I1,J), J= BEG,M) | 00055600 |
| 557 | 65 | CONTINUE | 00055700 |
| 558 | | GO TO 69 | 00055800 |
| 559 | C | ENTER HERE IF THE USER HAS PROVIDED X VALUES FOR 1 THROUGH K | 00055900 |
| 560 | C | CALL CONST TO CALCULATE OTHER X VALUES & GET READY TO CALL FUNC | 00056000 |
| 561 | 61 | CONTINUE | 00056100 |
| 562 | | IF(IBASE.EQ.1) GO TO 63 | 00056200 |
| 563 | C | READ THE K POINTS FROM DISK, UNIT 16. | 00056300 |
| 564 | | DO 62 IKK=1,K | 00056400 |
| 565 | 62 | READ(12' IKK) (X(IKK,L),L=1,M) | 00056500 |
| 566 | | WRITE(6,17) | 00056600 |
| 567 | 63 | CONTINUE | 00056700 |
| 568 | | WRITE (NO,018) | 00056800 |
| 569 | | DO 64 I=1,K | 00056900 |
| 570 | | CALL CONSTT | 00057000 |
| 571 | | K1=I | 00057100 |
| 572 | | CALL CHECK | 00057200 |
| 573 | | WRITE (NO,019) (I , J, X(I ,J), J= BEG,END) | 00057300 |
| 574 | 64 | CONTINUE | 00057400 |
| 575 | 69 | K1 = K | 00057500 |
| 576 | | DO 70 I=1,K | 00057600 |
| 577 | | CALL OBJT | 00057700 |
| 578 | 70 | CONTINUE | 00057800 |
| 579 | | KOUNT = 1 | 00057900 |
| 580 | | IA = 0 | 00058000 |
| 581 | | IF (IPRINT) 72, 80, 72 | 00058100 |
| 582 | 72 | WRITE (NO,021) | 00058200 |
| 583 | | DO 7000 I= BEG,K | 00058300 |
| 584 | | WRITE(NO,7001) (I,J7=1,30) | 00058400 |
| 585 | 7001 | FORMAT('0',30A4) | 00058500 |
| 586 | | WRITE(NO,7002) I,F(I) | 00058600 |
| 587 | 7002 | FORMAT('0',2HF(,I3,4H) = ,F20.6) | 00058700 |
| 588 | | DO 8000 J3=1,7 | 00058800 |
| 589 | | WRITE(NO,7003) (J4,N800(J3),GH1(I,J4,J3),J4=1,4) | 00058900 |
| 590 | 7003 | FORMAT('0',4(2X,2HC(,I2,1H,,I3,4H) = ,F12.4)) | 00059000 |
| 591 | 8000 | CONTINUE | 00059100 |
| 592 | | WRITE(NO,7005) (J8,GH1(I ,J8,10),J8=1,4) | 00059200 |
| 593 | 7005 | FORMAT('0',4(2X,2HP(,I2,4H) = ,F10.3)) | 00059300 |
| 594 | | WRITE(NO,7004) (I,J5,X(I,J5),J5=BEG,END) | 00059400 |

00000000111111112222222233333333444444445555555566666666777777778
 1234567890123456789012345678901234567890123456789012345678901234567890

```

CARD
541      IF(X(I,J)= G(J)) 320,320,330      00054100
542      320 X(I,J) = G(J) + DELTA          00054200
543      GO TO 350                          00054300
544      330 IF( H(J)-x(I,J)) 340,340,350  00054400
545      340 X(I,J) = H(J)- DELTA          00054500
546      350 CONTINUE                       00054600
547      CALL CONSTT                        00054700
548      K1 = I                             00054800
549      CALL CHECK                          00054900
550      IF (II=2) 51, 51, 55              00055000
551      51 IF (IPRINT) 52, 65, 52         00055100
552      52 WRITE (NO,018)                  00055200
553      IO = 1                              00055300
554      WRITE (NO,019) (IO, J, X(IO,J), J= BEG,M) 00055400
555      55 IF (IPRINT) 56, 65, 56         00055500
556      56 WRITE (NO,019) (II, J, X(II,J), J= BEG,M) 00055600
557      65 CONTINUE                        00055700
558      GO TO 69                            00055800
559 C      ENTER HERE IF THE USER HAS PROVIDED X VALUES FOR 1 THROUGH K 00055900
560 C      CALL CONST TO CALCULATE OTHER X VALUES & GET READY TO CALL FUNC00056000
561      61 CONTINUE                         00056100
562      IF(IBASE.EQ.1) GO TO 63             00056200
563 C      READ THE K POINTS FROM DISK, UNIT 16.
564      DO 62 IKK=1,K                       00056400
565      62 READ(12, IKK) (X(IKK,L),L=1,M)  00056500
566      WRITE(6,17)                         00056600
567      63 CONTINUE                         00056700
568      WRITE (NO,018)                     00056800
569      DO 64 I=1,K                         00056900
570      CALL CONSTT                         00057000
571      K1=I                                00057100
572      CALL CHECK                          00057200
573      WRITE (NO,019) (I , J, X(I ,J), J= BEG,END) 00057300
574      64 CONTINUE                         00057400
575      69 K1 = K                           00057500
576      DO 70 I=1,K                         00057600
577      CALL OBJT                            00057700
578      70 CONTINUE                         00057800
579      KOUNT = 1                           00057900
580      IA = 0                              00058000
581      IF (IPRINT) 72, 80, 72             00058100
582      72 WRITE (NO,021)                   00058200
583      DO 7000 I= BEG,K                   00058300
584      WRITE(NO,7001) (I,J7=1,30)         00058400
585      7001 FORMAT('0',30A4)              00058500
586      WRITE(NO,7002) I,F(I)              00058600
587      7002 FORMAT('0',2HF(,I3,4H) = ,F20.6) 00058700
588      DO 8000 J3=1,7                      00058800
589      WRITE(NO,7003) (J4,N800(J3),GH1(I,J4,J3),J4=1,4) 00058900
590      7003 FORMAT('0',4(2X,2HC(,I2,1H,,I3,4H) = ,F12.4)) 00059000
591      8000 CONTINUE                       00059100
592      WRITE(NO,7005) (J8,GH1(I ,J8,10),J8=1,4) 00059200
593      7005 FORMAT('0',4(2X,2HP(,I2,4H) = ,F10.3)) 00059300
594      WRITE(NO,7004) (I,J5,X(1,J5),J5=BEG,END) 00059400

```

00000000111111112222222233333333444444445555555566666666777777778
 1234567890123456789012345678901234567890123456789012345678901234567890

| | | | |
|------|------|---|----------|
| CARD | | | |
| 541 | | IF(X(I,J)= G(J)) 320,320,330 | 00054100 |
| 542 | 320 | X(I,J) = G(J) + DELTA | 00054200 |
| 543 | | GO TO 350 | 00054300 |
| 544 | 330 | IF(H(J)-x(I,J)) 340,340,350 | 00054400 |
| 545 | 340 | X(I,J) = H(J)- DELTA | 00054500 |
| 546 | 350 | CONTINUE | 00054600 |
| 547 | | CALL CONSTT | 00054700 |
| 548 | | K1 = I1 | 00054800 |
| 549 | | CALL CHECK | 00054900 |
| 550 | | IF (I1=2) 51, 51, 55 | 00055000 |
| 551 | 51 | IF (IPRINT) 52, 65, 52 | 00055100 |
| 552 | 52 | WRITE (NO,018) | 00055200 |
| 553 | | I0 = 1 | 00055300 |
| 554 | | WRITE (NO,019) (I0, J, X(I0,J), J= BEG,M) | 00055400 |
| 555 | 55 | IF (IPRINT) 56, 65, 56 | 00055500 |
| 556 | 56 | WRITE (NO,019) (I1, J, X(I1,J), J= BEG,M) | 00055600 |
| 557 | 65 | CONTINUE | 00055700 |
| 558 | | GO TO 69 | 00055800 |
| 559 | C | ENTER HERE IF THE USER HAS PROVIDED X VALUES FOR 1 THROUGH K | 00055900 |
| 560 | C | CALL CONST TO CALCULATE OTHER X VALUES & GET READY TO CALL FUNC | 00056000 |
| 561 | 61 | CONTINUE | 00056100 |
| 562 | | IF(IBASE.EQ.1) GO TO 63 | 00056200 |
| 563 | C | READ THE K POINTS FROM DISK, UNIT 16. | 00056300 |
| 564 | | DO 62 IKK=1,K | 00056400 |
| 565 | 62 | READ(12' IKK) (X(IKK,L),L=1,M) | 00056500 |
| 566 | | WRITE(6,17) | 00056600 |
| 567 | 63 | CONTINUE | 00056700 |
| 568 | | WRITE (NO,018) | 00056800 |
| 569 | | DO 64 I=1,K | 00056900 |
| 570 | | CALL CONSTT | 00057000 |
| 571 | | K1=I | 00057100 |
| 572 | | CALL CHECK | 00057200 |
| 573 | | WRITE (NO,019) (I , J, X(I ,J), J= BEG,END) | 00057300 |
| 574 | 64 | CONTINUE | 00057400 |
| 575 | 69 | K1 = K | 00057500 |
| 576 | | DO 70 I=1,K | 00057600 |
| 577 | | CALL OBJT | 00057700 |
| 578 | 70 | CONTINUE | 00057800 |
| 579 | | KOUNT = 1 | 00057900 |
| 580 | | IA = 0 | 00058000 |
| 581 | | IF (IPRINT) 72, 80, 72 | 00058100 |
| 582 | 72 | WRITE (NO,021) | 00058200 |
| 583 | | DO 7000 I= BEG,K | 00058300 |
| 584 | | WRITE(NO,7001) (I,J7=1,30) | 00058400 |
| 585 | 7001 | FORMAT('0',30A4) | 00058500 |
| 586 | | WRITE(NO,7002) I,F(I) | 00058600 |
| 587 | 7002 | FORMAT('0',2HF(,I3,4H) = ,F20.6) | 00058700 |
| 588 | | DO 8000 J3=1,7 | 00058800 |
| 589 | | WRITE(NO,7003) (J4,N800(J3),GH1(I,J4,J3),J4=1,4) | 00058900 |
| 590 | 7003 | FORMAT('0',4(2X,2HC(,I2,1H,,I3,4H) = ,F12.4)) | 00059000 |
| 591 | 8000 | CONTINUE | 00059100 |
| 592 | | WRITE(NO,7005) (J8,GH1(I ,J8,10),J8=1,4) | 00059200 |
| 593 | 7005 | FORMAT('0',4(2X,2HP(,I2,4H) = ,F10.3)) | 00059300 |
| 594 | | WRITE(NO,7004) (I,J5,X(I,J5),J5=BEG,END) | 00059400 |

0000000011111111222222223333333344444444555555556666666677777777
 1234567890123456789012345678901234567890123456789012345678901234567890

| | | |
|------|--|----------|
| CARD | | |
| 703 | 1NESTOR,KING,NPRDM,IDROP,IFLAG,NFSTST,NSANDY,NSUZY,IHOLD1,NSANDI | 00070300 |
| 704 | 3,HRPB,INDXX | 00070400 |
| 705 | COMMON /BLK9/ NC,N,NZZ2,IVAL | 00070500 |
| 706 | INTEGER DIVAC,TARGET,FREMKT | 00070600 |
| 707 | COMMON /BLK10/ DIVAC,TARGET,FREMKT,LOAN,IAJSET,JA73,JLRPOL,NSUPFG, | 00070700 |
| 708 | 1JSUPCO,JSUPWH,JSUPSU,IAJLDT,IAPART | 00070800 |
| 709 | COMMON /BLK11/ I,J,NOBS,NOB,NSHOOT,NDEX,NERD | 00070900 |
| 710 | COMMON /BLK12/ DUMP1(14,7),DUMP2(14,7),DUMPS(14,7),DUMP6(14,7) | 00071000 |
| 711 | DOUBLE PRECISION DUMP1,DUMP2,DUMPS,DUMP6 | 00071100 |
| 712 | COMMON /BLK13/ KROP(7,14),J37 | 00071200 |
| 713 | COMMON /BLK14/ IDATA(4,350),CUATA(14,100),INTER,NTER | 00071300 |
| 714 | COMMON /BLK25/ ITMAX,IO,NO,GAMMA,IBASE,KODE,IPRINT,IC,BEG,END, | 00071400 |
| 715 | 1BEG2,M,K,IEV1,IEV2,K1,N2,M2,N22(20),M22(20) | 00071500 |
| 716 | INTEGER GAMMA,REG,END,BEG2 | 00071600 |
| 717 | COMMON /BLK26/ R1(60,60),X(60,150),F(60),G(150),H(150),XC(100), | 00071700 |
| 718 | 1GL(99),HL(99),H1(12,12),A(12),GH1(60,4,10),ALPHA,BETA,DELTA | 00071800 |
| 719 | DOUBLE PRECISION R1,X,F,G,H,GL,HL,H1,A,ALPHA,BETA,DELTA | 00071900 |
| 720 | EXOG(I,137)=EXOG(I,136) | 00072000 |
| 721 | EXOG(I,139)=EXOG(I,136) | 00072100 |
| 722 | C CALL TO CROPQ,TU RETURN EXPECTED PRODUCTION | 00072200 |
| 723 | CALL AJLOAN | 00072300 |
| 724 | CALL CROPQ | 00072400 |
| 725 | C COMPUTE PROGRAM ALLOCATION FACTORS | 00072500 |
| 726 | EXOG(I,123)=(EXOG(I,063)*EXOG(I,068))/(C(I,215)*C(I,219)) | 00072600 |
| 727 | EXOG(I,124)=(EXOG(I,064)*EXOG(I,069))/(C(I,216)*C(I,220)) | 00072700 |
| 728 | EXOG(I,126)=(EXOG(I,065)*EXOG(I,070))/(C(I,218)*C(I,222)) | 00072800 |
| 729 | EXOG(I,125)=(EXOG(I,147)*EXOG(I,131))/(C(I,217)*C(I,221)) | 00072900 |
| 730 | EXOG(I,094)=(EXOG(I,066)*EXOG(I,049))/(C(I,002)*C(I,006)) | 00073000 |
| 731 | EXOG(I,095)=(EXOG(I,067)*EXOG(I,050))/(C(I,004)*C(I,008))/480.0 | 00073100 |
| 732 | DO 400 J1=123,126 | 00073200 |
| 733 | IF(EXOG(I,J1).LT.0.80) EXOG(I,J1)=0.80 | 00073300 |
| 734 | IF(EXOG(I,J1).GT.1.00) EXOG(I,J1)=1.00 | 00073400 |
| 735 | 400 CONTINUE | 00073500 |
| 736 | IF(EXOG(I,094).LT.0.80) EXOG(I,094)=0.80 | 00073600 |
| 737 | IF(EXOG(I,094).GT.1.00) EXOG(I,094)=1.00 | 00073700 |
| 738 | IF(EXOG(I,095).GT.1.00) EXOG(I,095)=1.00 | 00073800 |
| 739 | C REDUCE YIELDS FOR COST CALCULATION | 00073900 |
| 740 | IF(EXOG(I,136).NE.0.0) | 00074000 |
| 741 | 1C(I,219)=C(I,219)/(1.0+EXOG(I,222)) | 00074100 |
| 742 | IF(EXOG(I,003).NE.0.0) | 00074200 |
| 743 | 1C(I,006)=C(I,006)/(1.0+EXOG(I,223)) | 00074300 |
| 744 | IF(EXOG(I,006).NE.0.0) | 00074400 |
| 745 | 1C(I,008)=C(I,008)/(1.0+EXOG(I,224)) | 00074500 |
| 746 | C COMPUTE CORN | 00074600 |
| 747 | IF(EXOG(I,51).GT.C(J,102).AND.EXOG(I,136).NE.0.0) | 00074700 |
| 748 | 1C(I,352)=(EXOG(I,136)*C(I,223)*(C(J,102)-(C(I,254)/C(I,219)))- | 00074800 |
| 749 | 2(EXOG(I,51)-C(J,102))*EXOG(I,68)*EXOG(I,63)*EXOG(I,123))/(| 00074900 |
| 750 | 3 EXOG(I,136)*C(I,223)) | 00075000 |
| 751 | IF(EXOG(I,51).LE.C(J,102)) | 00075100 |
| 752 | 1C(I,352)= C(J,102)- (C(I,254)/C(I,219)) | 00075200 |
| 753 | EXOG(I,152)=.50 | 00075300 |
| 754 | IF(C(I,352).LE.0.0) C(I,352)=0.0 | 00075400 |
| 755 | EXOG(I,133)=(EXOG(I,152)/.60)*C(I,352) | 00075500 |
| 756 | EXOG(I,210)=EXOG(I,136)*EXOG(I,152) | 00075600 |

0000000011111111222222223333333344444444555555556666666677777777778
 1234567890123456789012345678901234567890123456789012345678901234567890

```

CARL
757 C      COMPUTE WHEAT                                00075700
758          IF (EXOG(I,52).GT.C(J,026).AND.EXOG(I,003).NE.0.0) 00075800
759          1C(I,353)=(EXOG(I,03)*C(I,010)*(C(J,26)-(C(I,014)/C(I,006)))- 00075900
760          2(EXOG(I,52)-C(J,026))*EXOG(I,063)*EXOG(I,09)*EXOG(I,123))/( 00076000
761          3 EXOG(I,003)*C(I,010)) 00076100
762          IF (EXOG(I,52).LE.C(J,026)) 00076200
763          1 C(I,353)=C(J,26)-(C(I,014)/C(I,006)) 00076300
764          EXOG(I,087)=.60 00076400
765          IF (C(I,353).LE.0.0) C(I,353)=0.0 00076500
766          EXOG(I,76)=(EXOG(I,087)/.60)*C(I,353) 00076600
767          EXOG(I,211)=EXOG(I,003)*EXOG(I,087) 00076700
768 C      COMPUTE COTTON 00076800
769          IF (EXOG(I,53).GT.C(J,28).AND.EXOG(I,006).NE.0.0) 00076900
770          1C(I,354)=(EXOG(I,006)*C(I,012)*480.0*(C(J,028)-(C(I,016)/(C(I,008) 00077000
771          2*480.0))) -(EXOG(I,53)-C(I,028))*EXOG(I,50)*EXOG(I,67)*EXOG(I,094) 00077100
772          3 )/ (EXOG(I,006)*C(I,012)*480.0) 00077200
773          IF (EXOG(I,53).LE.C(J,102)) 00077300
774          1 C(I,354)=C(J,028)-(C(I,016)/(C(I,008)*480.0)) 00077400
775          EXOG(I,088)=.90 00077500
776          IF (C(I,354).LE.0.0) C(I,354)=0.0 00077600
777          EXOG(I,77)=(EXOG(I,088)/.80)*C(I,354) 00077700
778          EXOG(I,212)= EXOG(I,006)*EXOG(I,088) 00077800
779 C      COMPUTE GRAIN SORGHUM 00077900
780          IF (EXOG(I,059).GT.C(J,103).AND.EXOG(I,137).NE.0.0) 00078000
781          1C(I,355)=(EXOG(I,137)*C(I,244)*(C(J,103)-(C(I,255)/C(I,220))) - 00078100
782          2 (EXOG(I,59)-C(J,103))*EXOG(I,069)*EXOG(I,64)*EXOG(I,124)) / 00078200
783          3 (EXOG(I,137)*C(I,224)) 00078300
784          IF (EXOG(I,059).LE.C(J,103)) 00078400
785          1 C(I,355)=C(J,103)-(C(I,255)/C(I,220)) 00078500
786          EXOG(I,153)=.50 00078600
787          IF (C(I,355).LE.0.0) C(I,355)=0.0 00078700
788          EXOG(I,134)=(EXOG(I,153)/.60)*C(I,355) 00078800
789          EXOG(I,213)=EXOG(I,137)*EXOG(I,153) 00078900
790 C      COMPUTE BARLEY 00079000
791          IF (EXOG(I,060).GT.C(J,104).AND.EXOG(I,139).NE.0.0) 00079100
792          1C(I,356)=(EXOG(I,139)*C(I,226)*(C(J,104)-(C(I,257)/C(I,222))) - 00079200
793          2 (EXOG(I,60)-C(J,104))*EXOG(I,70)*EXOG(I,65)*EXOG(I,126) ) / 00079300
794          3 (EXOG(I,139)*C(I,226)) 00079400
795          IF (EXOG(I,060).LE.C(J,104)) 00079500
796          1 C(I,356)=C(J,104)-(C(I,257)/C(I,222)) 00079600
797          EXOG(I,155)=.50 00079700
798          IF (C(I,356).LE.0.0) C(I,356)=0.0 00079800
799          EXOG(I,140)=(EXOG(I,155)/.60)*C(I,356) 00079900
800          EXOG(I,214)=EXOG(I,155)*EXOG(I,139) 00080000
801          RETURN 00080100
802          END 00080200
803          SUBROUTINE FUNC 00080300
804          COMMON /BLK1/ C(14,360),R(14,350),C1(14,50),R(14,350),EXOG(14,240) 00080400
805          1,ULDEXO(14,240),NGAUSS(14,3),NF1(40),NBAR(7) 00080500
806          DOUBLE PRECISION C,B,C1,R,EXOG,ULDEXO 00080600
807          COMMON /BLK2/ E(275),ADJ(100),CONST(120),EE(275),DM(7,9),PH(7,9) 00080700
808          COMMON /BLK3/ ACRE(14,30),YIELD(16,7),DUM(14,7) 00080800
809          DOUBLE PRECISION ACRE 00080900
810          COMMON /BLK4/ KPAR(350),KRAY(350),KGR(200),KDR(200),INDE1(200) 00081000

```

0000000011111111222222223333333344444444555555556666666677777777778
 12345678901234567890123456789012345678901234567890123456789012345678901234567890

| | | |
|------|--|----------|
| CARD | | |
| 811 | 1,INDE2(200),INDE3(200),INDE4(200),INDE5(350),INDE6(350),NYEAR(10) | 00081100 |
| 812 | INTEGER US(33,20),SIMNAM(20) | 00081200 |
| 813 | COMMON /BLK5/ US,SIMNAM | 00081300 |
| 814 | INTEGER SUMFIL(160),SUMTAB(160,6),SUMF(160) | 00081400 |
| 815 | COMMON /BLK6/ SUMFIL,SUMTAB,SUMF,NAAA | 00081500 |
| 816 | COMMON /BLK7/ NB1(34),NB2(06),NB3(13),NB4(07),NB5(07) | 00081600 |
| 817 | COMMON/BLK8/ LFM,NPRR,IEN,IFSTYR,ISTMND,IMONTH,IDAY,IBASYR,NPRE, | 00081700 |
| 818 | 1NESTOR,KING,NPRDM,1DRUP,IFLAG,NFSTST,NSANDY,NSUZY,INHOLD1,NSANDI | 00081800 |
| 819 | 3,NRPH,INDXX | 00081900 |
| 820 | COMMON /BLK9/ NC,N,NZZ2,IVAL | 00082000 |
| 821 | INTEGER DIVAC,TARGET,FREMKT | 00082100 |
| 822 | COMMON /BLK10/ DIVAC,TARGET,FREMKT,LOAN,IAJSET,JA73,JLRPOL,NSUPFG, | 00082200 |
| 823 | 1JSUPCO,JSUPWH,JSUPS0,IAJLOT,IAPART | 00082300 |
| 824 | COMMON /BLK11/ I,J,NOBS,NOB,NSHOUT,NOEX,NERD | 00082400 |
| 825 | COMMON /BLK12/ DUMP1(14,7),DUMP2(14,7),DUMP5(14,7),DUMP6(14,7) | 00082500 |
| 826 | DOUBLE PRECISION DUMP1,DUMP2,DUMP5,DUMP6 | 00082600 |
| 827 | COMMON /BLK13/ KRUP(7,14),J37 | 00082700 |
| 828 | COMMON /BLK14/ IDATA(4,350),CDATA(14,100),INTER,NTER | 00082800 |
| 829 | COMMON /BLK20/ AE(7,8),BE(7,8),NG(160) | 00082900 |
| 830 | DO 1000 I= 3 ,NOBS | 00083000 |
| 831 | J=I-1 | 00083100 |
| 832 | CALL EVALUT | 00083200 |
| 833 | CALL AJLOAN | 00083300 |
| 834 | CALL SETUP | 00083400 |
| 835 | CALL LVSK | 00083500 |
| 836 | IVAL=4 | 00083600 |
| 837 | CALL INIT | 00083700 |
| 838 | CALL CRUPQQ | 00083800 |
| 839 | CALL SBDD | 00083900 |
| 840 | CALL LOANRP | 00084000 |
| 841 | CALL FGWTD | 00084100 |
| 842 | IF(I.EQ.4.AND.LUAN.NE.0) CALL CHECKR | 00084200 |
| 843 | CALL LUANRP | 00084300 |
| 844 | CALL SUPPRT | 00084400 |
| 845 | CALL COTDD | 00084500 |
| 846 | CALL LUANRP | 00084600 |
| 847 | CALL RECPTS | 00084700 |
| 848 | CALL FEEDAG | 00084800 |
| 849 | CALL FEED | 00084900 |
| 850 | CALL FEED | 00085000 |
| 851 | CALL INDEX | 00085100 |
| 852 | CALL GOVP | 00085200 |
| 853 | CALL TOTALS | 00085300 |
| 854 | 1000 CONTINUE | 00085400 |
| 855 | RETURN | 00085500 |
| 856 | END | 00085600 |
| 857 | 1,OLDEXD(14,240),NGAUSS(14,3),NF1(40),NBAR(7) | 00085700 |
| 858 | DOUBLE PRECISION C,B,C1,R,EXOG,OLDEXD | 00085800 |
| 859 | COMMON /BLK3/ ACRE(14,30),YIELD(16,7),DUM(14,7) | 00085900 |
| 860 | DOUBLE PRECISION ACRE | 00086000 |
| 861 | INTEGER DIVAC,TARGET,FREMKT | 00086100 |
| 862 | COMMON /BLK10/ DIVAC,TARGET,FREMKT,LOAN,IAJSET,JA73,JLRPOL,NSUPFG, | 00086200 |
| 863 | 1JSUPCO,JSUPWH,JSUPS0,IAJLOT,IAPART | 00086300 |
| 864 | COMMON /BLK11/ I,J,NOBS,NOB,NSHOUT,NOEX,NERD | 00086400 |

00000000111111112222222222333333333344444444445555555555666666666677777777778
12345678901234567890123456789012345678901234567890123456789012345678901234567890

```

CARD
919      IF (C(I,103) .LT. EXOG(I,61)) GSDGDF = EXOG(I,59) - EXOG(I,61)      00091900
920      IF (C(I,103) .GE. EXOG(I,61)) GSDGDF = EXOG(I,59) - C(I,103)      00092000
921      C(I,113)=GSDGDF*EXOG(I,153)*EXOG(I,064)*EXOG(I,69)*EXOG(I,124)  00092100
922      450 CONTINUE      00092200
923      C      BARLEY DEFICIENCY PAYMENT      00092300
924      IF (EXOG(I,62) .GE. EXOG(I,60)) GO TO 461      00092400
925      IF (C(I,104) .GE. EXOG(I,60)) GO TO 461      00092500
926      IF (C(I,104) .LT. EXOG(I,62)) BARDIF = EXOG(I,60) - EXOG(I,62)  00092600
927      IF (C(I,104) .GE. EXOG(I,62)) BARDIF = EXOG(I,60) - C(I,104)  00092700
928      C(I,114)=BARDIF*EXOG(I,155)*EXOG(I,065)*EXOG(I,070)*EXOG(I,126)  00092800
929      461 CONTINUE      00092900
930      C      OAT DEFICIENCY PAYMENT      00093000
931      IF (EXOG(I,117) .GE. EXOG(I,146)) GO TO 466      00093100
932      IF (C(I,105) .GE. EXOG(I,146)) GO TO 466      00093200
933      IF (C(I,105) .LT. EXOG(I,117)) OATDIF = EXOG(I,146) - EXOG(I,117)  00093300
934      IF (C(I,105) .GE. EXOG(I,117)) OATDIF = EXOG(I,146) - C(I,105)  00093400
935      C(I,278)=OATDIF*EXOG(I,154)*EXOG(I,131)*EXOG(I,147)*EXOG(I,125)  00093500
936      466 CONTINUE      00093600
937      C      WHEAT DEFICIENCY PAYMENT      00093700
938      IF (EXOG(I,55) .GE. EXOG(I,52)) GO TO 465      00093800
939      IF (C(I,26) .GE. EXOG(I,52)) GO TO 465      00093900
940      IF (C(I,26) .LT. EXOG(I,55)) WHDIF = EXOG(I,52) - EXOG(I,55)  00094000
941      IF (C(I,26) .GE. EXOG(I,55)) WHDIF = EXOG(I,52) - C(I,26)      00094100
942      C(I,109)=WHDIF * EXOG(I,87) * EXOG(I,66) * EXOG(I,49)*EXOG(I,94)  00094200
943      465 CONTINUE      00094300
944      C      COTTON DEFICIENCY PAYMENTS      00094400
945      IF (EXOG(I,56) .GE. EXOG(I,53)) GO TO 470      00094500
946      IF (C(I,28) .GE. EXOG(I,53)) GO TO 470      00094600
947      IF (C(I,28) .LT. EXOG(I,56)) COTDIF = EXOG(I,53) - EXOG(I,56)  00094700
948      IF (C(I,28) .GE. EXOG(I,56)) COTDIF = EXOG(I,53) - C(I,28)      00094800
949      C(I,110)=COTDIF * EXOG(I,88) * EXOG(I,67) * EXOG(I,50)*EXOG(I,95)  00094900
950      470 CONTINUE      00095000
951      CCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCC  00095100
952      C      00095200
953      C      00095300
954      C      00095400
955      CC      COMPUTE DIVERSION PAYMENTS      00095500
956      C      00095600
957      C      00095700
958      C      00095800
959      CCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCC  00095900
960      C      WHEAT DIVERSION PAYMENTS      00096000
961      IF (DIVAC.EQ.0) GO TO 206      00096100
962      IF (DUM(I,2) .NE. 0.0) GO TO 200      00096200
963      EXOG(I,033)=C(I,010)*EXOG(I,211)*EXOG(I,076)      00096300
964      C      COTTON DIVERSION PAYMENTS      00096400
965      200 IF (DUM(I,3) .NE. 0.0) GO TO 201      00096500
966      EXOG(I,034)=C(I,012)*480.0*EXOG(I,212)*EXOG(I,77)      00096600
967      C      CORN DIVERSION PAYMENTS      00096700
968      201 IF (DUM(I,1) .NE. 0.0) GO TO 202      00096800
969      EXOG(I,143)=C(I,223)*EXOG(I,210)*EXOG(I,133)      00096900
970      C      GRAIN SORGHUM DIVERSION PAYMENTS      00097000
971      202 IF (DUM(I,4) .NE. 0.0) GO TO 203      00097100
972      EXOG(I,144)=C(I,224)*EXOG(I,213)*EXOG(I,134)      00097200

```



```

0000000011111111222222223333333344444444555555556666666677777777778
1234567890123456789012345678901234567890123456789012345678901234567890
CARD
973 C OAT DIVERSION PAYMENTS 00097300
974 203 IF(DUM(I,5).NE.0.0) GO TO 204 00097400
975 EXOG(I,145)=EXOG(I,135)*EXOG(I,201) 00097500
976 C BARLEY DIVERSION PAYMENTS 00097600
977 204 IF(DUM(I,6).NE.0.0) GO TO 205 00097700
978 EXOG(I,146)=C(I,226)*EXOG(I,214)*EXOG(I,140) 00097800
979 205 CONTINUE 00097900
980 IF(DUM(I,7).NE.0.0) GO TO 206 00098000
981 C SOYBEAN DIVERSION PAYMENTS 00098100
982 EXOG(I,013)=EXOG(I,177)*EXOG(I,014) 00098200
983 206 CONTINUE 00098300
984 IF(DIVAC.NE.0) GO TO 207 00098400
985 DU 208 J900=1,21 00098500
986 208 EXOG(I,NZERO2(J900))=0.0 00098600
987 207 CONTINUE 00098700
988 C COMPUTE TOTAL DIVERSION PAYMENTS ALL CROPS 00098800
989 EXOG(I,204)=EXOG(I,033)+EXOG(I,013)+EXOG(I,034)+EXOG(I,143)+
990 1EXOG(I,144)+EXOG(I,145)+EXOG(I,146) 00099000
991 C COMPUTE TOTAL DIVERSION PAYMENTS FOR FEED GRAINS 00099100
992 EXOG(I,032)=EXOG(I,143)+EXOG(I,144)+EXOG(I,145)+EXOG(I,146) 00099200
993 C COMPUTE TOTAL FEED GRAIN DIVERSION ACREAGE 00099300
994 EXOG(I,193)=EXOG(I,199)+EXOG(I,200)+EXOG(I,201)+EXOG(I,202) 00099400
995 C COMPUTE DIVERSION PAYMENTS PER ACRE DIVERTED 00099500
996 IF(EXOG(I,193).EQ.0.0) GO TO 15040 00099600
997 EXOG(I,075)=EXOG(I,032)/EXOG(I,193) 00099700
998 15040 CONTINUE 00099800
999 C 00099900
1000 CC COMPUTE GOVP PAYMENTS ON FARMER HELD GRAIN RESERVES,PAYMENTS ARE 00100000
1001 CC COMPUTED AS THE PRODUCT OF THE AMOUNT OF RESERVES TIMES THE PAY- 00100100
1002 CC MENT RATE. 00100200
1003 C 00100300
1004 C CORN FARMER HELD GRAIN RESERVE STORAGE PAYMENTS 00100400
1005 C(I,331)=C(I,282)*EXOG(I,194) 00100500
1006 C GRAIN SORGHUM FARMER HELD GRAIN RESERVE STORAGE PAYMENTS 00100600
1007 C(I,332)=C(I,285)*EXOG(I,195) 00100700
1008 C OAT FARMER HELD GRAIN RESERVE STORAGE PAYMENTS 00100800
1009 C(I,333)=C(I,288)*EXOG(I,196) 00100900
1010 C BARLEY FARMER HELD GRAIN RESERVE STORAGE PAYMENTS 00101000
1011 C(I,334)=C(I,291)*EXOG(I,197) 00101100
1012 C WHEAT FARMER HELD GRAIN RESERVE STORAGE PAYMENTS 00101200
1013 C(I,335)=C(I,294)*EXOG(I,198) 00101300
1014 C COMPUTE TOTAL STORAGE PAYMENTS ALL CROPS 00101400
1015 DU 100 J1=1,5 00101500
1016 IF(C(I,I7(J1)).GT.(EXOG(I,I8(J1))*EXOG(I,I9(J1)))) 00101600
1017 1 C(I,I10(J1))=0.0 00101700
1018 100 CONTINUE 00101800
1019 C(I,336)=C(I,331)+C(I,332)+C(I,333)+C(I,334)+C(I,335) 00101900
1020 C COMPUTE TOTAL STORAGE PAYMENTS FOR FEED GRAINS 00102000
1021 C(I,337)=C(I,336)-C(I,335) 00102100
1022 C COMPUTE TOTAL DEFICIENCY PAYMENTS FOR ALL CROPS 00102200
1023 C(I,111)=C(I,109)+C(I,110)+C(I,112)+C(I,113)+C(I,114)+C(I,278) 00102300
1024 C COMPUTE TOTAL FEED GRAIN DEFICIENCY PAYMENT 00102400
1025 C(I,108)=C(I,112)+C(I,113)+C(I,114)+C(I,278) 00102500
1026 C COMPUTE TOTAL GOVT PAYMENTS(MODEL),THESE PAYMENTS ARE 1,DEFICIENCY00102600

```

00000000111111112222222233333333444444445555555566666666777777778
 12345678901234567890123456789012345678901234567890123456789012345678901234567890

```

CARD
1027 C      2.DIVERSIUN 3.STORAGE PAYMENTS ON FARMER HELD RESERVES      00102700
1028      C(I,338)=EXOG(I,204)+C(I,336)+C(I,111)                        00102800
1029 C      COMPUTE TOTAL GOVT PAYMENTS TO FEEDGRAINS(MODEL)           00102900
1030      C(I,162)=C(I,337)+EXOG(I,032)+C(I,108)                        00103000
1031 C      COMPUTE TOTAL GOVT PAYMENTS(MODEL) TO WHEAT                 00103100
1032      C(I,163)=C(I,335)+EXOG(I,033)+C(I,109)                        00103200
1033 C      COMPUTE TOTAL GOVT PAYMENTS(MODEL) TO COTTON                00103300
1034      C(I,164)=C(I,110)+EXOG(I,034)                                  00103400
1035 C      COMPUTE TOTAL GOVT PAYMENTS(MODEL) TO SOYBEANS              00103500
1036      C(I,318)=EXOG(I,014)                                            00103600
1037 C      COMPUTE TOTAL GOVT PAYMENTS(MODEL) TO CORN                  00103700
1038      C(I,274)=C(I,112)+EXOG(I,143)+C(I,331)                        00103800
1039 C      COMPUTE TOTAL GOVT PAYMENTS (MODEL) TO GRAIN SORGHUM        00103900
1040      C(I,275)=C(I,113)+EXOG(I,144)+C(I,332)                        00104000
1041 C      COMPUTE TOTAL GOVT PAYMENTS(MODEL) TO OATS                  00104100
1042      C(I,276)=C(I,278)+EXOG(I,145)+C(I,333)                        00104200
1043 C      COMPUTE TOTAL GOVT PAYMENTS(MODEL) TO BARLEY                00104300
1044      C(I,277)=C(I,114)+EXOG(I,146)+C(I,334)                        00104400
1045 C      COMPUTE TOTAL MODEL GOVT PAYMENTS (MODEL AND NON-MODEL)    00104500
1046      C(I,096)=C(I,338)+EXOG(I,035)                                  00104600
1047 CCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCC 00104700
1048 C                                                                    00104800
1049 CC      ZERO OUT ALL GOVERNMENT PAYMENT VARIABLES AND POLICY VARIABLES 00104900
1050 CC      IF A FREE MARKET IS BEING SIMULATED.                        00105000
1051 C                                                                    00105100
1052 CCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCCC 00105200
1053      IF (FREMKT.EQ.0) GO TO 490                                       00105300
1054      DO 475 K=1,25                                                       00105400
1055      475 C(I,NZERU(K))=0.0                                             00105500
1056      DO 480 K=1,58                                                       00105600
1057      480 EXOG(I,NZERU1(K))=0.0                                         00105700
1058      DO 495 K=32,34                                                       00105800
1059      495 EXOG(I,K)=0.0                                                 00105900
1060      490 CONTINUE                                                       00106000
1061      550 CONTINUE                                                       00106100
1062 C      REDEFINE ACREAGES TO BASELINE VALUES                          00106200
1063      B(I,215)=ACRE(I,17)                                                 00106300
1064      B(I,216)=ACRE(I,18)                                                 00106400
1065      B(I,217)=ACRE(I,19)                                                 00106500
1066      B(I,218)=ACRE(I,20)                                                 00106600
1067      B(I,2) = ACRE(I,2)                                                  00106700
1068      B(I,3) = ACRE(I,3)                                                  00106800
1069      B(I,4) = ACRE(I,4)                                                  00106900
1070      B(I,1) = B(I,215) + B(I,216) + B(I,217) + B(I,218)              00107000
1071      RETURN                                                             00107100
1072      END                                                                00107200
1073      SUBROUTINE OBJT                                                     00107300
1074      COMMON /BLK1/ C(14,360),B(14,350),C1(14,50),R(14,350),EXOG(14,240) 00107400
1075      1,OLDEXO(14,240),NGAUSS(14,3),NF1(40),NBAR(7)                       00107500
1076      DOUBLE PRECISION C,B,C1,R,EXOG,OLDEXO                               00107600
1077      COMMON /BLK2/ E(275),ADJ(100),CONST(120),EE(275),DM(7,9),PH(7,9) 00107700
1078      COMMON /BLK3/ ACRE(14,30),YIELD(16,7),DUM(14,7)                   00107800
1079      DOUBLE PRECISION ACRE                                               00107900
1080      COMMON /BLK4/ KPAR(350),KRAY(350),KGR(200),KDR(200),INDE1(200)    00108000
    
```

```

00000000111111112222222233333333444444445555555566666666777777778
1234567890123456789012345678901234567890123456789012345678901234567890
CARD
1081      1,INDE2(200),INDE3(200),INDE4(200),INDE5(350),INDE6(350),NYEAR(10) 00108100
1082      INTEGER US(33,20),SIMNAM(20) 00108200
1083      COMMON /BLK5/ US,SIMNAM 00108300
1084      INTEGER SUMFIL(160),SUMTAB(160,6),SUMF(160) 00108400
1085      COMMON /BLK6/ SUMFIL,SUMTAB,SUMF,NAAA 00108500
1086      COMMON /BLK7/ NB1(34),NB2(06),NB3(13),NB4(07),NB5(07) 00108600
1087      COMMON/BLK8/ LFM,NPRB,IEN,IFSTYR,ISIMND,IMONTH,IDAY,IBASYR,NPRE, 00108700
1088      INESTOR,KING,NPRDM,IDROP,IFLAG,NFSTST,NSANDY,NSUZY,IHOLD1,NSANDI 00108800
1089      3,NRPB,INDXX 00108900
1090      COMMON /BLK9/ NC,N,N7Z2,IVAL 00109000
1091      INTEGER DIVAC,TARGET,FREKMT 00109100
1092      COMMON /BLK10/ DIVAC,TARGET,FREKMT,LOAN,IAJSET,JA73,JLRPOL,NSUPFG, 00109200
1093      JSUPCU,JSUPWH,JSUPSO,IAJLOT,IAPART 00109300
1094      COMMON /BLK11/ I,J,NOBS,NQB,NSHUT,NOEX,NERD 00109400
1095      COMMON /BLK12/ DUMP1(14,7),DUMP2(14,7),DUMP5(14,7),DUMP6(14,7) 00109500
1096      DOUBLE PRECISION DUMP1,DUMP2,DUMP5,DUMP6 00109600
1097      COMMON /BLK13/ KRUP(7,14),J37 00109700
1098      COMMON /BLK14/ IDATA(4,350),CDATA(14,100),INTER,NTER 00109800
1099      COMMON /BLK20/ AE(7,8),BE(7,8),NG(160) 00109900
1100      COMMON /BLK25/ ITMAX,IQ,NG,GAMMA,IBASE,KODE,IPRINT,IC,BEG,END, 00110000
1101      IBEG2,M,K,IEV1,IEV2,K1,N2,M2,N22(20),M22(20) 00110100
1102      INTEGER GAMMA,BEG,END,BEG2 00110200
1103      COMMON /BLK26/ R1(60,60),X(60,150),F(60),G(150),H(150),XC(100), 00110300
1104      IGL(99),HL(99),H1(12,12),A(12),GH1(60,4,10),ALPHA,BETA,DELTA 00110400
1105      DOUBLE PRECISION R1,X,F,G,H,GL,HL,H1,A,ALPHA,BETA,DELTA 00110500
1106      DIMENSION N800(7) 00110600
1107      DOUBLE PRECISION Y 00110700
1108      DATA N800/93,351,96,102,282,26,294/ 00110800
1109      IB=I 00110900
1110      DO 6000 J1=1,N2 00111000
1111      DO 6000 J2=3,NOBS 00111100
1112      J3=J2-2+(J1-1)*NOB 00111200
1113      EXOG(J2,M22(J1))=X(JB,J3) 00111300
1114      6000 CONTINUE 00111400
1115      CALL FUNC 00111500
1116      DO 170 J1=1,7 00111600
1117      DO 170 J2=3,NOBS 00111700
1118      GH1(IB,J2-2,J1)=C(J2,N800(J1)) 00111800
1119      170 CONTINUE 00111900
1120      Y=0.0D0 00112000
1121      DO 100 J1=1,M2 00112100
1122      DO 100 J2=3,NOBS 00112200
1123      J3=J2-2+(J1-1)*NOB 00112300
1124      Y=Y+(C(J2,M22(J1))-A(J3))*C(J2,M22(J1))-A(J3))*H1(J3,J3) 00112400
1125      100 CONTINUE 00112500
1126      F(IB)=-Y 00112600
1127      I=IB 00112700
1128      DO 7000 J1=3,NOBS 00112800
1129      DO 7000 J2=1,360 00112900
1130      7000 C(J1,J2)=0.0D0 00113000
1131      RETURN 00113100
1132      END 00113200
1133      SUBROUTINE SETUP 00113300
1134      COMMON /BLK1/ C(14,360),B(14,350),C1(14,50),R(14,350),EXOG(14,240)00113400

```


0000000011111111222222223333333344444444555555556666666677777777778
 1234567890123456789012345678901234567890123456789012345678901234567890

| | | | |
|------|---|---|----------|
| CARD | | | |
| 1189 | | EXOG(I,136)=((B(I,223)+EXOG(I,118)+C(J,227)-B(I,265)-B(I,239)- | 00118900 |
| 1190 | | 1P(3))/B(I,219))/EXOG(I,082) | 00119000 |
| 1191 | C | GRAIN SURGHUM | 00119100 |
| 1192 | | EXOG(I,137)=((B(I,224)+EXOG(I,119)+C(J,228)-B(I,266)-B(I,243)- | 00119200 |
| 1193 | | 1P(4))/B(I,220))/EXOG(I,082) | 00119300 |
| 1194 | C | OATS | 00119400 |
| 1195 | | EXOG(I,138)=((B(I,225)+EXOG(I,120)+C(J,229)-B(I,267)-B(I,247)- | 00119500 |
| 1196 | | 1P(5))/B(I,221))/EXOG(I,082) | 00119600 |
| 1197 | C | BARLEY | 00119700 |
| 1198 | | EXOG(I,139)=((B(I,226)+EXOG(I,121)+C(J,230)-B(I,268)-B(I,251)- | 00119800 |
| 1199 | | 1P(6))/B(I,222))/EXOG(I,082) | 00119900 |
| 1200 | C | COTTON | 00120000 |
| 1201 | | EXOG(I,006)=((B(I,012)+EXOG(I,007)+C(J,044)-B(I,032)-B(I,040)- | 00120100 |
| 1202 | | 1P(7))/B(I,008)/480.0))/EXOG(I,85) | 00120200 |
| 1203 | | DO 41 J19=1,7 | 00120300 |
| 1204 | | 41 IF(EXOG(I,MI(J19)).LT.0.0) EXOG(I,MI(J19))=0.0 | 00120400 |
| 1205 | | DO 42 J19=1,7 | 00120500 |
| 1206 | | 42 IF(EXOG(I,MI(J19)).GE.(.28*B(I,MJ(J19)))) EXOG(I,MI(J19))=.28* | 00120600 |
| 1207 | | 1B(I,MJ(J19)) | 00120700 |
| 1208 | | 10 CONTINUE | 00120800 |
| 1209 | | IF(IAJLOT.EQ.0) GO TO 20 | 00120900 |
| 1210 | C | COMPUTE DESIRED LEVEL OF STOCKS | 00121000 |
| 1211 | C | WHEAT | 00121100 |
| 1212 | | P(1)=B(I,042)-(B(I,006)*EXOG(I,049)) | 00121200 |
| 1213 | C | CORN | 00121300 |
| 1214 | | P(3)=B(I,227)-(B(I,219)*EXOG(I,068)) | 00121400 |
| 1215 | C | GRAIN SURGHUM | 00121500 |
| 1216 | | P(4)=B(I,228)-(B(I,220)*EXOG(I,069)) | 00121600 |
| 1217 | C | OATS | 00121700 |
| 1218 | | P(5)=B(I,229)-(B(I,221)*EXOG(I,147)) | 00121800 |
| 1219 | C | BARLEY | 00121900 |
| 1220 | | P(6)=B(I,230)-(B(I,222)*EXOG(I,070)) | 00122000 |
| 1221 | C | COTTON | 00122100 |
| 1222 | | P(7)=B(I,044)-((B(I,008)/480.0)*EXOG(I,050)) | 00122200 |
| 1223 | C | WHEAT | 00122300 |
| 1224 | | EXOG(I,049)= (B(I,010)+EXOG(I,004)+C(J,042)-B(I,034)-B(I,038)- | 00122400 |
| 1225 | | 1P(1))/B(I,006) | 00122500 |
| 1226 | C | CORN | 00122600 |
| 1227 | | EXOG(I,068)= (B(I,223)+EXOG(I,118)+C(J,227)-B(I,265)-B(I,239)- | 00122700 |
| 1228 | | 1P(3))/B(I,219) | 00122800 |
| 1229 | C | GRAIN SURGHUM | 00122900 |
| 1230 | | EXOG(I,069)= (B(I,224)+EXOG(I,119)+C(J,228)-B(I,266)-B(I,243)- | 00123000 |
| 1231 | | 1P(4))/B(I,220) | 00123100 |
| 1232 | C | OATS | 00123200 |
| 1233 | | EXOG(I,147)= (B(I,225)+EXOG(I,120)+C(J,229)-B(I,267)-B(I,247)- | 00123300 |
| 1234 | | 1P(5))/B(I,221) | 00123400 |
| 1235 | C | BARLEY | 00123500 |
| 1236 | | EXOG(I,070)= (B(I,226)+EXOG(I,121)+C(J,230)-B(I,268)-B(I,251)- | 00123600 |
| 1237 | | 1P(6))/B(I,222) | 00123700 |
| 1238 | C | COTTON | 00123800 |
| 1239 | | EXOG(I,050)= (B(I,012)+EXOG(I,007)+C(J,044)-B(I,032)-B(I,040)- | 00123900 |
| 1240 | | 1P(7))/B(I,008)/480.0) | 00124000 |
| 1241 | | DO 35 J395=1,6 | 00124100 |
| 1242 | | 35 IF(EXOG(I,NY1(J395)).LT.0.0) EXOG(I,NY1(J395))=0.0 | 00124200 |

0000000001111111112222222223333333334444444445555555556666666667777777778
 1234567890123456789012345678901234567890123456789012345678901234567890

| | | |
|------|--|----------|
| CARD | | |
| 1297 | 1*(1.0-EXOG(I,083)) | 00129700 |
| 1298 | H(I,004)=ACRE(I,004)*(1.0-EXOG(I,212)) + ACRE(I,004)*EXOG(I,212) | 00129800 |
| 1299 | 1*(1.0-EXOG(I,085)) | 00129900 |
| 1300 | H(I,216)=ACRE(I,018)*(1.0-EXOG(I,213)) + ACRE(I,018)*EXOG(I,213) | 00130000 |
| 1301 | 1*(1.0-EXOG(I,082)) | 00130100 |
| 1302 | H(I,218)=ACRE(I,020)*(1.0-EXOG(I,214)) + ACRE(I,020)*EXOG(I,214) | 00130200 |
| 1303 | 1*(1.0-EXOG(I,082)) | 00130300 |
| 1304 | C CONVERT 1-S T: SLIPPAGE | 00130400 |
| 1305 | D: 341 LJK=82,85 | 00130500 |
| 1306 | 341 EXOG(I,LJK)=1.0-EXOG(I,LJK) | 00130600 |
| 1307 | RETURN | 00130700 |
| 1308 | END | 00130800 |

APPENDIX B

DESCRIPTION OF GAUSS-SEIDEL
ITERATIVE TECHNIQUE

The solution technique chosen to be used in POLYSIM was the Gauss-Seidel Iterative. This solution technique was chosen because of its wide use and acceptance, its relative simplicity when compared to other techniques and the ease of modification of this technique to consider different specifications of the crop demand sectors. The Gauss-Seidel iterative technique has been used as the solution techniques in conducting simulations of econometric models such as Holbrook (1976), Chow (1976) and Hein (1973) which involve simultaneous relationships. This solution technique is simply an iterative technique which is explained in the following paragraphs.

Consider the situation of endogenous variables, denoted Y_1, \dots, Y_g , which are related simultaneously and each of which is represented by a normalized equation. Each endogenous variable is assumed to be a function of the other $g-1$ endogenous variables and k exogenous variables, denoted X_1, \dots, X_k . This system might be expressed as:

$$Y_1 = f_1(Y_2, \dots, Y_g; X_1, \dots, X_k)$$

$$Y_2 = f_2(Y_1, Y_3, \dots, Y_g; X_1, \dots, X_k)$$

.

.

.

$$Y_g = f_g(Y_1, \dots, Y_{g-1}; X_1, \dots, X_k)$$

Let the initial "guess" of the solution set for the

endogenous variables be denoted as the set (Y_{10}, \dots, Y_{g0}) .

From these initial "guesses", the first iteration values can

be computed as:

$$Y_{11} = f_1(Y_{20}, \dots, Y_{g0}; X_1, \dots, X_k)$$

$$Y_{21} = f_2(Y_{11}, \dots, Y_{g1}; X_1, \dots, X_k)$$

.

.

.

$$Y_{g1} = f_g(Y_{11}, \dots, Y_{g-11}; X_1, \dots, X_k)$$

The first iteration values can then be used to compute the second iteration values as:

$$Y_{12} = f_1(Y_{21}, \dots, Y_{g1}; X_1, \dots, X_k)$$

$$Y_{22} = f_2(Y_{12}, \dots, Y_{g1}; X_1, \dots, X_k)$$

.

.

.

$$Y_{g2} = f_g(Y_{12}, \dots, Y_{g-12}; X_1, \dots, X_k)$$

This iterative scheme is continued until for some given convergence criterion a specified tolerance level, say, b is reached for all endogenous variables in the system.

The convergence criterion and tolerance level are related in the following manner in POLYSIM: $|Y_{ik} - Y_{ik-1}| / Y_{ik-1}$ must be less than or equal to b for all i , where k denotes the iteration number. In POLYSIM the tolerance level (b) is set equal to .0001.

The major problem associated with the use of the

Gauss-Siedel iterative technique is that a solution is not guaranteed. This problem, in general, can be eliminated by careful choice of the variables to normalize upon, the ordering of equations, and the use of dampening factors. The choice of endogenous variables to normalize upon is somewhat fixed in POLYSIM. The simulator has to obtain a solution for a certain set or minimum set of endogenous variables which will adequately describe the crops included in the model.

As can be seen from the above description of the Gauss-Siedel iterative technique, this technique computes solutions in a somewhat recursive fashion. If the system being simulated can be ordered, from an equation standpoint, to make it as recursive as possible, convergence is much easier to achieve. The ordering of the equations in POLYSIM which involve simultaneity are shown in Figure 7-9.

A dampening factor is a device used to reduce the magnitude of the oscillations from one iteration to the next. The j th iteration when dampening factors are considered may be defined as

$$Y_{jg} = W*Y_{jg} + (1-W)*Y_{ig}$$

for all endogenous variables and i is equal to $j-1$ and W lies in the closed bound 0 to 1.0. A dampening factor when used with a lowered tolerance level for convergence can yield the same solution as a non-dampened solution

| Equation | Variable Name | | | | | | | |
|------------------------------|-------------------------|-----------------------|----------------------|---------------|------------------------------|----------------------------|---------------------------|--------------------|
| | Soybean Crushing Demand | Soybean Export Demand | Soybean Total Demand | Soybean Price | Soybean Meal Domestic Demand | Soybean Meal Export Demand | Soybean Meal Total Demand | Soybean Meal Price |
| Soybean Crushing Demand | X | | | X | | | | X |
| Soybean Export Demand | | X | | X | | | | |
| Soybean Total Demand | X | X | X | | | | | |
| Soybean Price | | | X | X | | | | |
| Soybean Meal Domestic Demand | | | | | X | | | X |
| Soybean Meal Export Demand | | | | | | X | | X |
| Soybean Meal Total Demand | | | | | X | X | X | |
| Soybean Meal Price | | | | | | | X | X |

Figure 7. Simultaneity Flow of Soybean and Soybean Meal Sector

| Equation | Corn Feed Demand | Corn Export Demand | Corn Total Demand | Corn Price | Wheat Food Demand | Wheat Export Demand | Wheat Feed Demand | Wheat Total Demand | Wheat Price | Grain Sorghum Feed Demand | Grain Sorghum Export Demand | Grain Sorghum Total Demand | Grain Sorghum Price | Oat Feed Demand | Oat Total Demand | Oat Price | Barley Feed Demand | Barley Total Demand | Barley Price | |
|-----------------------------|------------------|--------------------|-------------------|------------|-------------------|---------------------|-------------------|--------------------|-------------|---------------------------|-----------------------------|----------------------------|---------------------|-----------------|------------------|-----------|--------------------|---------------------|--------------|--|
| Corn Feed Demand | X | | | X | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Corn Export Demand | | X | | X | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Corn Total Demand | X | X | X | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Corn Price | | | X | X | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Wheat Food Demand | | | | | X | | | | X | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Wheat Export Demand | | | | | | X | | | X | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Wheat Feed Demand | | | | X | | | X | | X | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Wheat Total Demand | | | | | X | X | X | X | X | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Wheat Price | | | | | | | | X | X | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Grain Sorghum Feed Demand | | | | X | | | | | | X | | | | | | | | | | |
| Grain Sorghum Export Demand | | | | | | | | | | | X | | X | | | | | | | |
| Grain Sorghum Total Demand | | | | | | | | | | X | X | X | | | | | | | | |
| Grain Sorghum Price | | | | | | | | | | | | X | X | | | | | | | |
| Oat Feed Demand | | | | | | | | | | | | | | X | | X | | | | |
| Oat Total Demand | | | | | | | | | | | | | X | X | | | | | | |
| Oat Price | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | X | X | | | | |
| Barley Feed Demand | | | | X | | | | | | | | | | | | | X | | X | |
| Barley Total Demand | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | X | X | | |
| Barley Price | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | X | X | |

Figure 8. Simultaneity Flow of Feed Grain and Wheat Sector

| | Variable Name | | | |
|------------------------|------------------------|----------------------|---------------------|--------------|
| | Cotton Domestic Demand | Cotton Export Demand | Cotton Total Demand | Cotton Price |
| Cotton Domestic Demand | X | | | X |
| Cotton Export Demand | | X | | |
| Cotton Total Demand | X | X | X | |
| Cotton Price | | | X | X |

Figure 9. Simultaneity Flow of Cotton Sector

with a higher or less stringent tolerance level for convergence and also substantially reduce the number of iterations necessary to obtain convergence. Dampening factors have been incorporated in POLYSIM with W set equal to 0.5.

APPENDIX C

OPTIMAL CONTROL VARIABLE VALUES AND
SELECTED ENDOGENOUS VARIABLES FOR
0, 30, 50, 70, 100 APPLICATIONS

TABLE XXX

OPTIMAL VALUES OF CONTROL VARIABLES
AND SELECTED ENDOGENOUS VARIABLES
FOR 0 APPLICATION, 1980-83¹

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|--|----------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| CONTROL VARIABLE | | | | | |
| <u>Loan Rates</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | \$/bu. | 2.68 | 2.78 | 2.78 | 2.96 |
| Wheat | \$/bu. | 2.93 | 3.15 | 3.19 | 3.42 |
| Cotton | \$/lb. | 0.52 | 0.52 | 0.52 | 0.54 |
| <u>Set-Aside Rate</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | % | 16.40 | 22.90 | 27.80 | 29.30 |
| Wheat | % | 22.30 | 23.90 | 24.40 | 25.90 |
| Cotton | % | 18.30 | 20.80 | 20.90 | 24.10 |
| ENDOGENOUS VARIABLES | | | | | |
| <u>Effective Set-Aside Rate</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | % | 16.40 | 22.90 | 27.80 | 29.30 |
| Wheat | % | 22.30 | 23.90 | 24.40 | 25.90 |
| Cotton | % | 18.30 | 20.80 | 20.90 | 24.10 |
| <u>Reduction in Production from Baseline</u> | | | | | |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | % | 16.4 | 22.9 | 27.8 | 29.3 |
| Wheat | % | 22.8 | 28.7 | 29.2 | 31.1 |
| Cotton | % | 18.9 | 21.9 | 14.4 | 21.7 |
| <u>Harvested Acreage</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | M. ac. | 61.4 | 55.6 | 49.1 | 46.7 |
| Wheat | M. ac. | 51.8 | 45.1 | 42.3 | 41.6 |
| Cotton | M. ac. | 8.9 | 8.9 | 10.0 | 9.8 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | M. ac. | 92.5 | 83.3 | 75.0 | 71.9 |
| <u>Yield</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | bu./ac. | 102.2 | 104.1 | 106.8 | 109.3 |
| Wheat | bu./ac. | 32.5 | 33.9 | 34.6 | 35.3 |
| Cotton | lb./ac. | 490.2 | 517.7 | 555.8 | 563.1 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | tons/ac. | 2.3 | 2.3 | 2.4 | 2.4 |

TABLE XXX (Continued)

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|-----------------------------|-------------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| <u>Exports</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | M. bu. | 1941.5 | 1772.9 | 1646.6 | 1615.4 |
| Wheat | M. bu. | 1041.9 | 867.0 | 807.9 | 786.9 |
| Cotton | M. bales | 4.8 | 3.8 | 4.2 | 3.9 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | M. tons | 218.8 | 197.9 | 181.1 | 173.9 |
| <u>Total Utilization</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | M. bu. | 6431.3 | 5811.8 | 5327.9 | 5100.6 |
| Wheat | M. bu. | 1810.0 | 1612.2 | 1522.0 | 1470.6 |
| Cotton | M. bales | 11.0 | 9.9 | 10.2 | 10.1 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | M. tons | 218.8 | 197.9 | 181.1 | 173.9 |
| <u>Ending Year</u> | | | | | |
| <u>Carry-out</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | M. bu. | 1655.8 | 1524.7 | 1449.6 | 1453.8 |
| Wheat | M. bu. | 853.3 | 770.9 | 715.1 | 715.1 |
| Cotton | M. bales | 2.2 | 1.4 | 1.4 | 1.3 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | M. tons | 56.6 | 52.6 | 50.5 | 50.9 |
| <u>Commodity Prices</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | \$/bu. | 2.90 | 3.25 | 3.40 | 3.38 |
| Wheat | \$/bu. | 5.03 | 5.82 | 5.88 | 6.22 |
| Cotton | \$/lb. | 0.71 | 0.94 | 0.91 | 0.96 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | \$/ton | 90.80 | 106.40 | 115.00 | 117.60 |
| Cattle | \$/cwt. | 57.00 | 64.69 | 65.51 | 69.49 |
| Hogs | \$/cwt. | 41.00 | 61.40 | 56.78 | 61.63 |
| Milk | \$/cwt. | 11.69 | 13.96 | 14.70 | 15.01 |
| <u>Retail Meat Prices</u> | | | | | |
| Choice Beef | \$/lb. | 2.36 | 2.78 | 2.79 | 2.89 |
| Pork | \$/lb. | 1.23 | 1.70 | 1.78 | 2.02 |
| Milk | \$/1/2 gal. | 1.05 | 1.27 | 1.35 | 1.45 |

¹See footnote 1 of Table XXI

TABLE XXXI

OPTIMAL VALUES OF CONTROL VARIABLES
AND SELECTED ENDOGENOUS VARIABLES
FOR 30 APPLICATION, 1980-83¹

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|--|--------|-------|------|------|------|
| CONTROL VARIABLE | | | | | |
| <u>Loan Rates</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | \$/bu. | 2.08 | 2.09 | 2.11 | 2.29 |
| Wheat | \$/bu. | 2.42 | 2.62 | 2.63 | 2.63 |
| Cotton | \$/lb. | 0.38 | 0.38 | 0.42 | 0.82 |
| <u>Target Prices</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | \$/bu. | 3.53 | 2.28 | 3.56 | 3.22 |
| Wheat | \$/bu. | 4.86 | 4.28 | 4.42 | 4.09 |
| Cotton | \$/lb. | 0.78 | 0.72 | 0.73 | 0.82 |
| <u>Set-Aside Rate</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | % | 16.4 | 35.0 | 55.0 | 58.6 |
| Wheat | % | 13.0 | 22.0 | 27.0 | 34.0 |
| Cotton | % | 12.8 | 39.0 | 54.7 | 58.3 |
| ENDOGENOUS VARIABLES | | | | | |
| <u>Effective Set-aside Rate</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | % | 8.2 | 17.5 | 27.4 | 29.3 |
| Wheat | % | 7.8 | 13.2 | 15.9 | 20.2 |
| Cotton | % | 11.5 | 35.1 | 49.2 | 52.5 |
| <u>Reduction in Production from Baseline</u> | | | | | |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | % | 4.7 | 9.9 | 16.2 | 17.2 |
| Wheat | % | 4.7 | 3.5 | 4.5 | 6.3 |
| Cotton | % | 8.1 | 25.5 | 31.4 | 33.0 |
| <u>Harvested Acreage</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | M. ac. | 68.6 | 65.8 | 60.8 | 58.9 |
| Wheat | M. ac. | 64.2 | 62.9 | 60.9 | 61.3 |
| Cotton | M. ac. | 10.9 | 8.1 | 7.0 | 6.8 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | M. ac. | 102.2 | 98.7 | 91.3 | 89.0 |

TABLE XXXI (Continued)

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|-------------------------------------|----------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| <u>Yield</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | bu./ac. | 100.1 | 100.8 | 101.7 | 103.9 |
| Wheat | bu./ac. | 32.5 | 32.9 | 32.4 | 32.6 |
| Cotton | lb./ac. | 490.2 | 504.6 | 551.7 | 588.7 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | ton/ac. | 2.3 | 2.3 | 2.3 | 2.3 |
| <u>Exports</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | M. bu. | 2107.6 | 2070.1 | 1925.3 | 1898.4 |
| Wheat | M. bu. | 1249.8 | 1258.8 | 1264.8 | 1258.9 |
| Cotton | M. bales | 11.6 | 10.0 | 8.7 | 8.6 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | M. tons | 61.3 | 58.9 | 55.9 | 56.7 |
| <u>Set-Aside Pay- ment Rate</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | \$/bu. | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.82 |
| Wheat | \$/bu. | 0.0 | 1.14 | 0.94 | 2.23 |
| Cotton | \$/lb. | 0.2 | 0.21 | 0.54 | 0.74 |
| <u>Deficiency Payments</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | B. \$ | 3.5 | 2.1 | 2.2 | 1.1 |
| Wheat | B. \$ | 1.2 | 0.5 | 0.4 | 0.0 |
| Cotton | B. \$ | 0.7 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | B. \$ | 4.2 | 2.6 | 2.8 | 1.5 |
| <u>Set-Aside Payments</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | B. \$ | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 1.5 |
| Wheat | B. \$ | 0.0 | 0.3 | 0.3 | 0.9 |
| Cotton | B. \$ | 0.1 | 0.3 | 1.0 | 1.5 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | B. \$ | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 1.5 |

TABLE XXXI (Continued)

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|--------------------|-------------|-------|-------|-------|--------|
| <u>Commodity</u> | | | | | |
| <u>Prices</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | \$/bu. | 2.55 | 2.71 | 2.97 | 2.93 |
| Wheat | \$/bu. | 3.88 | 3.93 | 4.09 | 4.35 |
| Cotton | \$/lb. | 0.61 | 0.93 | 1.13 | 1.11 |
| Feed Grains | | | | | |
| in Aggregate | \$/ton | 86.13 | 91.50 | 98.50 | 102.80 |
| Cattle | \$/cwt. | 57.00 | 61.03 | 62.59 | 66.50 |
| Hogs | \$/cwt. | 41.00 | 52.14 | 51.36 | 55.70 |
| Milk | \$/cwt. | 11.69 | 13.35 | 13.82 | 14.24 |
| <u>Retail Meat</u> | | | | | |
| <u>Prices</u> | | | | | |
| Choice Beef | \$/lb. | 2.36 | 2.64 | 2.71 | 2.82 |
| Pork | \$/lb. | 1.23 | 1.54 | 1.68 | 1.90 |
| Milk | \$/1/2 gal. | 1.05 | 1.21 | 1.29 | 1.39 |

¹See footnote 1 of Table XXI

TABLE XXXII
OPTIMAL VALUES OF CONTROL VARIABLES
AND SELECTED ENDOGENOUS VARIABLES
FOR 50 APPLICATION¹

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|--|--------|-------|------|------|------|
| CONTROL VARIABLE | | | | | |
| <u>Loan Rates</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | \$/bu. | 2.31 | 2.51 | 2.61 | 2.78 |
| Wheat | \$/bu. | 2.79 | 3.09 | 3.51 | 3.63 |
| Cotton | \$/lb. | 0.43 | 0.51 | 0.51 | 0.56 |
| <u>Target Prices</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | \$/bu. | 3.69 | 3.59 | 3.88 | 4.15 |
| Wheat | \$/bu. | 4.87 | 4.89 | 4.58 | 4.95 |
| Cotton | \$/lb. | 0.78 | 0.83 | 0.80 | 0.90 |
| <u>Set-Aside Rate</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | % | 18.2 | 36.1 | 45.0 | 46.1 |
| Wheat | % | 20.8 | 21.3 | 32.7 | 36.8 |
| Cotton | % | 26.2 | 36.8 | 44.7 | 45.3 |
| ENDOGENOUS VARIABLES | | | | | |
| <u>Effective Set-aside Rate</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | % | 9.1 | 18.0 | 22.5 | 23.1 |
| Wheat | % | 12.5 | 12.8 | 19.6 | 22.1 |
| Cotton | % | 23.5 | 33.1 | 40.2 | 40.8 |
| <u>Reduction in Production from Baseline</u> | | | | | |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | % | 5.2 | 10.5 | 13.3 | 13.5 |
| Wheat | % | 7.4 | 3.7 | 5.0 | 6.1 |
| Cotton | % | 16.5 | 23.7 | 21.9 | 29.9 |
| <u>Harvested Acreage</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | M. ac. | 68.2 | 65.4 | 62.8 | 62.2 |
| Wheat | M. ac. | 62.3 | 62.5 | 60.4 | 61.2 |
| Cotton | M. ac. | 9.1 | 8.1 | 7.9 | 7.9 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | M. ac. | 101.7 | 98.0 | 93.9 | 93.3 |

TABLE XXXII (Continued)

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|-----------------------------|----------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| <u>Yield</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | bu./ac. | 100.1 | 100.9 | 101.9 | 103.2 |
| Wheat | bu./ac. | 32.5 | 33.0 | 32.5 | 32.7 |
| Cotton | lb./ac. | 490.2 | 514.5 | 556.4 | 574.4 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | T./ac. | 2.3 | 2.3 | 2.3 | 2.3 |
| <u>Exports</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | M. bu. | 2097.3 | 2057.9 | 1989.1 | 1986.5 |
| Wheat | M. bu. | 1219.4 | 1241.1 | 1253.8 | 1259.6 |
| Cotton | M. bales | 4.9 | 3.8 | 3.7 | 3.6 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | M. ton | 66.9 | 65.6 | 63.2 | 63.2 |
| <u>Total</u> | | | | | |
| <u>Utilization</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | M. bu. | 6838.6 | 6653.2 | 6424.1 | 6366.3 |
| Wheat | M. bu. | 2008.2 | 2037.5 | 2048.7 | 2053.4 |
| Cotton | M. bales | 11.2 | 9.8 | 9.7 | 9.6 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | M. tons | 232.9 | 226.5 | 218.2 | 216.3 |
| <u>Ending Year</u> | | | | | |
| <u>Carry-out</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | M. bu. | 1796.3 | 1743.4 | 1724.7 | 1774.8 |
| Wheat | M. bu. | 990.9 | 1018.6 | 935.4 | 885.9 |
| Cotton | M. bales | 2.3 | 2.4 | 2.6 | 1.1 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | M. tons | 60.9 | 58.9 | 58.2 | 60.3 |
| <u>Set-Aside Pay-</u> | | | | | |
| <u>ment Rate</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | \$/bu. | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Wheat | \$/bu. | 0.00 | 0.00 | 1.03 | 0.83 |
| Cotton | \$/lb. | 0.27 | 0.30 | 0.56 | 0.59 |
| <u>Deficiency</u> | | | | | |
| <u>Payments</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | B. \$ | 4.0 | 3.1 | 3.8 | 5.0 |
| Wheat | B. \$ | 1.0 | 1.2 | 0.6 | 0.7 |
| Cotton | B. \$ | 0.4 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | B. \$ | 4.7 | 3.8 | 4.7 | 6.1 |

TABLE XXXII, (Continued)

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|-----------------------------|------------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| <u>Set-Aside</u> | | | | | |
| <u>Payments</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | B. \$ | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| Wheat | B. \$ | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.4 | 0.4 |
| Cotton | B. \$ | 0.2 | 0.4 | 1.0 | 1.1 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | B. \$ | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| <u>Commodity</u> | | | | | |
| <u>Prices</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | \$/bu. | 2.57 | 2.73 | 2.83 | 2.78 |
| Wheat | \$/bu. | 4.05 | 3.99 | 4.14 | 4.33 |
| Cotton | \$/lb. | 0.69 | 0.95 | 1.00 | 1.02 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | \$/ton | 86.43 | 92.65 | 97.13 | 98.48 |
| Cattle | \$/cwt. | 57.00 | 61.26 | 62.63 | 65.05 |
| Hogs | \$/cwt. | 41.00 | 52.72 | 51.37 | 52.38 |
| Milk | \$/cwt. | 11.69 | 13.39 | 13.85 | 14.01 |
| <u>Retail Meat</u> | | | | | |
| <u>Prices</u> | | | | | |
| Choice Beef | \$/lb. | 2.36 | 2.65 | 2.71 | 2.78 |
| Pork | \$/lb. | 1.23 | 1.55 | 1.68 | 1.82 |
| Milk | \$/1/2gal. | 1.05 | 1.22 | 1.29 | 1.37 |

¹See footnote 1 of Table XXI

TABLE XXXIII
OPTIMAL VALUES OF CONTROL VARIABLES
AND SELECTED ENDOGENOUS VARIABLES

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|-----------------------------|--------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| CONTROL VARIABLE | | | | | |
| <u>Loan Rates</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | \$/bu. | 2.26 | 2.48 | 2.52 | 2.53 |
| Wheat | \$/bu. | 2.85 | 2.90 | 3.08 | 3.11 |
| Cotton | \$/lb. | 0.45 | 0.50 | 0.51 | 0.51 |
| <u>Target Prices</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | \$/bu. | 3.50 | 3.71 | 4.13 | 4.61 |
| Wheat | \$/bu. | 5.01 | 4.89 | 5.17 | 5.39 |
| Cotton | \$/lb. | 0.89 | 0.84 | 0.84 | 0.88 |
| <u>Set-Aside Rate</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | % | 8.6 | 11.5 | 21.3 | 22.1 |
| Wheat | % | 8.2 | 10.1 | 12.0 | 15.9 |
| Cotton | % | 12.5 | 16.5 | 20.7 | 21.8 |
| ENDOGENOUS VARIABLES | | | | | |
| <u>Effective</u> | | | | | |
| <u>Set-Aside Rate</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | % | 4.3 | 5.8 | 10.6 | 11.0 |
| Wheat | % | 4.9 | 6.1 | 7.2 | 9.6 |
| Cotton | % | 11.3 | 14.9 | 18.6 | 19.7 |
| <u>Reduction in</u> | | | | | |
| <u>Production</u> | | | | | |
| <u>from Baseline</u> | | | | | |
| <u>Feed Grains</u> | | | | | |
| in Aggregate | % | 2.4 | 3.0 | 5.5 | 6.2 |
| Wheat | % | 2.9 | 1.8 | 2.1 | 2.6 |
| Cotton | % | 7.8 | 10.6 | 8.6 | 10.2 |
| <u>Harvested</u> | | | | | |
| <u>Acreage</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | M. ac. | 70.3 | 71.4 | 69.8 | 69.5 |
| Wheat | M. ac. | 65.3 | 64.2 | 62.8 | 64.2 |
| Cotton | M. ac. | 9.9 | 9.7 | 9.7 | 9.9 |
| Feed Grains | | | | | |
| in Aggregate | M. ac. | 104.4 | 106.1 | 103.4 | 103.1 |

TABLE XXXIII (Continued)

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|-------------------------------|----------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| <u>Yield</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | bu./ac. | 100.1 | 100.3 | 100.3 | 100.4 |
| Wheat | bu./ac. | 32.5 | 32.8 | 32.2 | 32.3 |
| Cotton | lb./ac. | 490.2 | 504.4 | 528.2 | 241.6 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | ton/ac. | 2.3 | 2.3 | 2.3 | 2.3 |
| <u>Exports</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | M. bu. | 2152.8 | 2194.2 | 2173.2 | 2149.5 |
| Wheat | M. bu. | 1268.6 | 1288.7 | 1309.1 | 1325.5 |
| Cotton | M. bales | 5.3 | 4.9 | 4.9 | 9.9 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | M.tons | 68.7 | 69.9 | 69.1 | 68.5 |
| <u>Total Utilization</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | M. bu. | 6985.3 | 7045.2 | 6998.4 | 6939.6 |
| Wheat | M. bu. | 2062.7 | 2088.6 | 2106.7 | 2123.9 |
| Cotton | M. bales | 11.6 | 11.1 | 11.2 | 11.3 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | M.tons | 237.6 | 66.6 | 66.5 | 67.8 |
| <u>Ending Year Carry-out</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | M. bu. | 1858.4 | 1980.6 | 1984.5 | 2018.6 |
| Wheat | M. bu. | 1035.6 | 1053.6 | 972.9 | 927.8 |
| Cotton | M. bales | 2.8 | 2.0 | 1.8 | 1.9 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | M.tons | 62.9 | 66.6 | 66.5 | 67.8 |
| <u>Set-Aside Payment Rate</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | \$/bu. | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Wheat | \$/bu. | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Cotton | \$/lb. | 0.18 | 0.21 | 0.34 | 0.36 |
| <u>Deficiency Payments</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | B. \$ | 3.7 | 4.4 | 5.9 | 7.6 |
| Wheat | B. \$ | 1.4 | 1.4 | 1.6 | 1.7 |
| Cotton | B. \$ | 1.1 | 0.4 | 0.2 | 0.4 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | B. \$ | 4.4 | 5.3 | 6.9 | 9.0 |

TABLE XXXIII (Continued)

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|-----------------------------|------------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| <u>Set-Aside</u> | | | | | |
| <u>Payments</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | B. \$ | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| Wheat | B. \$ | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| Cotton | B. \$ | 0.1 | 0.2 | 0.3 | 0.4 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | B. \$ | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| <u>Commodity</u> | | | | | |
| <u>Prices</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | \$/bu. | 2.45 | 2.48 | 2.52 | 2.53 |
| Wheat | \$/bu. | 3.77 | 3.79 | 3.89 | 4.03 |
| Cotton | \$/lb. | 0.61 | 0.75 | 0.79 | 0.79 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | \$/ton | 84.79 | 86.83 | 87.96 | 88.94 |
| Cattle | \$/cwt. | 57.00 | 60.39 | 60.90 | 62.83 |
| Hogs | \$/cwt. | 41.00 | 49.63 | 47.72 | 47.91 |
| Milk | \$/cwt. | 11.69 | 13.18 | 13.43 | 13.47 |
| <u>Retail Meat</u> | | | | | |
| <u>Prices</u> | | | | | |
| Choice Beef | \$/lb. | 2.36 | 2.62 | 2.67 | 2.73 |
| Pork | \$/lb. | 1.23 | 1.49 | 1.61 | 1.73 |
| Milk | \$/1/2gal. | 1.05 | 1.20 | 1.26 | 1.32 |

¹See footnote 1 of Table XXI

TABLE XXXIV

OPTIMAL VALUES OF CONTROL VARIABLES
AND SELECTED ENDOGENOUS VARIABLES
FOR 100 APPLICATION¹

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|--|--------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| CONTROL VARIABLE | | | | | |
| <u>Loan Rates</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | \$/bu. | 2.20 | 2.32 | 2.32 | 2.32 |
| Wheat | \$/bu. | 2.68 | 2.73 | 2.76 | 2.76 |
| Cotton | \$/lb. | 0.38 | 0.39 | 0.40 | 0.44 |
| <u>Target Prices</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | \$/bu. | 3.62 | 3.99 | 4.50 | 5.25 |
| Wheat | \$/bu. | 5.47 | 5.17 | 5.30 | 5.73 |
| Cotton | \$/lb. | 0.84 | 0.91 | 0.95 | 0.89 |
| <u>Set-Aside Rate</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | % | 2.2 | 2.6 | 3.8 | 4.0 |
| Wheat | % | 2.1 | 3.6 | 3.8 | 6.2 |
| Cotton | % | 2.2 | 2.2 | 4.4 | 4.7 |
| ENDOGENOUS VARIABLES | | | | | |
| <u>Effective Set aside Rate</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | % | 1.1 | 1.3 | 1.3 | 2.0 |
| Wheat | % | 1.3 | 2.2 | 2.3 | 3.7 |
| Cotton | % | 1.9 | 1.9 | 4.0 | 4.3 |
| <u>Reduction in Production from Baseline</u> | | | | | |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | % | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 |
| Wheat | % | 0.7 | 0.6 | 0.5 | 0.8 |
| Cotton | % | 1.3 | 1.4 | 2.0 | 2.0 |
| <u>Harvested Acreage</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | M. ac. | 71.7 | 73.6 | 74.5 | 74.7 |
| Wheat | M. ac. | 66.8 | 65.3 | 64.2 | 65.8 |
| Cotton | M. ac. | 10.7 | 10.8 | 10.8 | 11.3 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | M. ac. | 106.2 | 109.1 | 109.5 | 110.1 |

TABLE XXXIV (Continued)

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|-----------------------------|----------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| <u>Yield</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | bu./ac. | 100.1 | 99.7 | 98.9 | 98.4 |
| Wheat | bu./ac. | 32.5 | 32.7 | 32.1 | 32.1 |
| Cotton | lb./ac. | 490.2 | 498.1 | 508.9 | 521.5 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | ton/ac. | 2.3 | 2.3 | 2.3 | 2.3 |
| <u>Exports</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | M. bu. | 2188.1 | 2265.1 | 2282.8 | 2276.0 |
| Wheat | M. bu. | 1291.9 | 1314.9 | 1339.8 | 1261.5 |
| Cotton | M. bales | 5.6 | 5.6 | 5.6 | 5.7 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | M. ton | 69.8 | 72.2 | 72.6 | 72.5 |
| <u>Total</u> | | | | | |
| <u>Utilization</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | M. bu. | 7078.7 | 7252.6 | 7333.3 | 7355.8 |
| Wheat | M. bu. | 2088.2 | 2116.7 | 2138.5 | 2160.9 |
| Cotton | M. bales | 11.9 | 12.0 | 12.1 | 12.3 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | M. tons | 240.6 | 246.3 | 248.3 | 249.2 |
| <u>Ending Year</u> | | | | | |
| <u>Carry-out</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | M. bu. | 1903.0 | 1990.2 | 2018.7 | 2016.7 |
| Wheat | M. bu. | 1058.0 | 1074.5 | 994.8 | 951.7 |
| Cotton | M. bales | 3.2 | 2.6 | 2.2 | 2.4 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | M. tons | 64.4 | 67.1 | 67.7 | 67.9 |
| <u>Set-Aside Pay-</u> | | | | | |
| <u>ment Rate</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | \$/bu. | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Wheat | \$/bu. | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Cotton | \$/lb. | 0.14 | 0.16 | 0.18 | 0.22 |
| <u>Deficiency</u> | | | | | |
| <u>Payments</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | B. \$ | 4.4 | 5.8 | 7.9 | 10.7 |
| Wheat | B. \$ | 2.1 | 1.9 | 2.0 | 2.3 |
| Cotton | B. \$ | 1.1 | 1.1 | 1.1 | 0.8 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | B. \$ | 5.2 | 6.8 | 9.2 | 12.5 |

TABLE XXXIV (Continued)

| Item | Unit | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 |
|-----------------------------|------------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| <u>Set-Aside</u> | | | | | |
| <u>Payments</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | B. \$ | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Wheat | B. \$ | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| Cotton | B. \$ | 0.02 | 0.02 | 0.04 | 0.06 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | B. \$ | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| <u>Commodity</u> | | | | | |
| <u>Prices</u> | | | | | |
| Corn | \$/bu. | 2.38 | 2.35 | 2.33 | 2.32 |
| Wheat | \$/bu. | 3.65 | 3.67 | 3.75 | 3.86 |
| Cotton | \$/lb. | 0.56 | 0.61 | 0.67 | 0.66 |
| Feed Grains in Aggregate | \$/ton | 83.71 | 83.36 | 85.53 | 82.19 |
| Cattle | \$/cwt. | 57.00 | 59.26 | 60.07 | 61.29 |
| Hogs | % | 41.00 | 47.66 | 46.05 | 44.65 |
| Milk | % | 11.69 | 13.05 | 13.21 | 13.14 |
| <u>Retail Meat</u> | | | | | |
| <u>Prices</u> | | | | | |
| Choice Beef | \$/lb. | 2.36 | 2.60 | 2.65 | 2.69 |
| Pork | \$/lb. | 1.23 | 1.46 | 1.58 | 1.66 |
| Milk | \$/1/2gal. | 1.05 | 1.18 | 1.24 | 1.29 |

¹See footnote 1 of Table XXI

VITA²

Gregg Leland Parvin

Candidate for the Degree of

Doctor of Philosophy

Thesis: AN APPLICATION OF OPTIMAL CONTROL METHODS TO
AGRICULTURAL POLICY ANALYSIS AND FORMULATION

Major Field: Agricultural Economics

Biographical:

Personal Data: Born in Springdale, Arkansas, November
16, 1952, the son of Mr. and Mrs. C.E.
Parvin

Education: Graduated from Springdale High School,
Springdale, Arkansas, in May, 1970; re-
ceived Bachelor of Science degree in
Agricultural-business from Arkansas Tech
University in 1974; received Master of
Science degree in Agricultural Economics
from the University of Arkansas, 1977;
completed requirements for Doctor of
Philosophy degree at Oklahoma State
University in July, 1981.

Professional Experience: Research Assistant, University
of Arkansas, 1974-76, Research Assistant,
Oklahoma State University, 1976-80.